We provide detail on our overall approach to developing performance commitments (PCs) in chapter 13 of our Plan. This commentary provides additional supporting information on how we have populated data table App1. We have grouped this commentary by table column.

For C-MeX, D-MeX and the abstraction incentive mechanism (AIM) we can confirm that we have followed Ofwat’s detailed guidance for completing this table.

### Specific areas highlighted for consideration in the final methodology

The table below outlines how the development of our suite of our AMP7 PCs align with Ofwat’s guidance in the PR19 Final Methodology.

#### Coverage of areas identified in the final methodology

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Area</th>
<th>Commentary</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Vulnerability</strong></td>
<td>We have included two PCs relating to supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances. These are 1) a quantitative assessment based on the number of customers on the priority services register, and 2) a qualitative assessment of the support we provide this group of customers by an independent panel. We believe that these PCs will work strongly together and capture the full impact of our plans to support customers in vulnerable circumstances.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
| **Gap sites and voids** | **Household void sites** – we have included a PC on household void sites. This is based on the percentage of properties that we classify as void that are confirmed to be unoccupied.  
**Non-household void sites** – in the non-household market, retailers are responsible for meter reads and can make the physical inspection of the meter on the most efficient basis. It is also in retailer’s interest to bring properties into occupancy in order to maximise their margin. We therefore believe that it would be unnecessary to assign a PC to wholesalers given their limited role in changing NHH voids into charged status.  
**Household gap sites** – we believe the incentives already in place (including PCs for leakage reduction which will see us continue to shift the frontier) provide sufficient incentive to reduce the number of gaps sites. As such we do not consider that an additional PC relating to gap sites is proportionate.  
**Non-household gap sites** – we have an incentive mechanism in place to encourage retailers to identify gap sites. We offer £350 for each gap site that is identified by a retailer and brought into the market. |
| **Abstraction Incentive Mechanism (AIM)** | We developed this PC in line with the AIM guidance. We have identified four sites as suitable for the AIM in conjunction with the Environment Agency (EA). Our incentives are based on our societal valuations. |
| **Scheme specific performance commitments** | We have considered the need for scheme specific PCs. Generally we believe our PCs linked to outcomes mitigate the need for any scheme specific (or input) performance commitments. |
| **Resilience** | We are retaining our AMP6 performance commitment, ‘population supplied by a single supply system’ as a bespoke resilience PC. This is in addition to the two common resilience PCs and the leakage and PCC PCs which form part of the WRMP. Our estimation of customer benefit for this PC is based on long term (over 5 day) interruptions to supply. Our valuation of the Water Supply Interruption PC is based on short term interruptions (less than five days) so there is no double counting of the benefit to customers. |
We have a number of bespoke PCs linked to the environment. This includes our WINEP, Natural Capital, Bathing Waters attaining excellent status and two carbon performance commitments.

Coverage across price control
We have a number of PCs that provide coverage across all of the price controls. This includes our carbon and social and natural capital performance commitments.

**Column 7: Price control allocation**

We have allocated 26 PCs completely to the most relevant price control. We highlight below our approach where a PC applies to more than one price control.

- **D-MeX** - allocated based on the proportion of grants and contributions expected to be received from the water and wastewater network plus price controls during AMP7. This is drawn from rows 13 and 29 in table App28. This has been used as a proxy for engagement with developer customers and the appropriate basis for allocating revenue impacts associated with performance in this area.
- **Risk of severe restrictions in a drought** - allocated equally between water resources and water network plus price controls.
- **Treatment works compliance** - allocated between water and wastewater network plus price controls based on the number of works failures for the company in the first two years that the 2016-2020 Environmental Performance Assessment (EPA) thresholds have applied.

**Allocating the treatment works compliance performance commitment**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Area</th>
<th>Commentary</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Environment</td>
<td>We have a number of bespoke PCs linked to the environment. This includes our WINEP, Natural Capital, Bathing Waters attaining excellent status and two carbon performance commitments.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coverage across price control</td>
<td>We have a number of PCs that provide coverage across all of the price controls. This includes our carbon and social and natural capital performance commitments.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Column 7: Price control allocation**

We have allocated 26 PCs completely to the most relevant price control. We highlight below our approach where a PC applies to more than one price control.

- **D-MeX** - allocated based on the proportion of grants and contributions expected to be received from the water and wastewater network plus price controls during AMP7. This is drawn from rows 13 and 29 in table App28. This has been used as a proxy for engagement with developer customers and the appropriate basis for allocating revenue impacts associated with performance in this area.
- **Risk of severe restrictions in a drought** - allocated equally between water resources and water network plus price controls.
- **Treatment works compliance** - allocated between water and wastewater network plus price controls based on the number of works failures for the company in the first two years that the 2016-2020 Environmental Performance Assessment (EPA) thresholds have applied.

**Allocating the treatment works compliance performance commitment**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Area</th>
<th>Commentary</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Environment</td>
<td>We have a number of bespoke PCs linked to the environment. This includes our WINEP, Natural Capital, Bathing Waters attaining excellent status and two carbon performance commitments.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coverage across price control</td>
<td>We have a number of PCs that provide coverage across all of the price controls. This includes our carbon and social and natural capital performance commitments.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Allocating the treatment works compliance performance commitment**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Service</th>
<th>£m</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water</td>
<td>122.9</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewerage</td>
<td>89.5</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trade effluent</td>
<td>28.2</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater total</td>
<td>117.7</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- **Operational and capital carbon** - allocated equally between all five price controls.
- **Non-household retail satisfaction** - allocated between water and wastewater network plus based on proportion of water and wastewater revenues collected from retailers in 2017/18. In 2017/18 we collected £240.6m revenues, with £122.9m for water services, £89.5m for sewerage services and £28.2m for trade effluent services. This results in an allocation of 51% to water network plus and 49% to wastewater network plus.

**Allocating the NHH retailer satisfaction performance commitment**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Service</th>
<th>£m</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water</td>
<td>122.9</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewerage</td>
<td>89.5</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trade effluent</td>
<td>28.2</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater total</td>
<td>117.7</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

- **Natural and social capital** - allocated equally between the water resources, bioresources, water and wastewater network plus and retail price controls.
- **Water Industry National Environment Programme (WINEP)** - allocated between water resources and wastewater network plus based on the proportion of obligations that have a water resources impact and a water quality impact (with wastewater discharge quality being allocated to the wastewater network plus control). Of the 2,103 obligations included in this PC, 1,782 relate to water quality at water recycling centres, 283 relate to water resources and 38 to fisheries, biodiversity and geomorphology (considered water resources for this allocation). This results in an allocation of 85% to wastewater network plus and 15% to water resources.
### Allocating the WINEP performance commitment

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Obligation type</th>
<th>No. obligations</th>
<th>%</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water quality</td>
<td>1,782</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water resources</td>
<td>283</td>
<td>13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fisheries, biodiversity and geomorphology</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water resources total</td>
<td>321</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

#### Column 16: ODI type

Our rationale for the type of Outcome Delivery Incentive (ODI) selected is provided in the PC chapter of the business Plan.

#### Column 17: ODI form

For all ODIs we are proposing financial incentives linked to revenue.

#### Column 18: ODI timing

All of our ODIs are in-period, except ‘Bathing waters attaining excellent status’ which is end of AMP. Our rationale and approach is supported by customers and our Customer Engagement Form. Our rationale and customer support for this proposal is provided in the performance commitments chapter of the main business plan narrative.

#### Column 25: Special cost factor

We have identified two PCs associated with special cost factors. These are Leakage and PCC. We have not identified performance commitments that link to enhancement expenditure cases in this column.

#### Column 27: Asset health

PCs selected from the Ofwat long list of asset health performance commitments are flagged as asset health. This relates to 14 of our 35 performance commitments.

#### Column 28: NEP

We have identified the WINEP PC as being wholly linked to the NEP. We have also identified the AIM as being partially linked.

#### Column 30: Customers’ relative priority / importance

We have used a wide range of evidence from customers to assign the relative priority. We have rated customer relative priority using the acceptability research on our outline business plan carried out by Accent on our behalf. Customers were asked to rate each of our proposed performance commitments either as of high, medium or low importance. We have used this as the starting point for assigning priority, and triangulated the results with other evidence from customers from broader engagement.

#### Column 31: Past performance levels (where available)

Our CEF reviews our current performance across all existing PCs on a regular basis, including examining historical trend data and forward extrapolation of current performance improvement trends. The proposed 2019/20 levels were also included in our acceptability research (Annex 13g), in the context of recent historical performance.

The CEF requested additional assurance on this area by Jacobs. The CEF concluded that the proposed 2019/20 initial service levels area a reasonable basis for starting the AMP7 PCs.
• **Compliance Risk Index (CRI) and sub-measures** - for water treatment works, service reservoirs and water supply zones our forecast for the end of AMP6 and into AMP8 and AMP9 is based on our average performance from 2014/15 to 2017/18. For supply points, we have estimated our performance based on an average of our surface water supply point outputs and a targeted maximum number of compliance failures.

• **Water supply interruptions** - our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are consistent with our Annual Performance Report (APR) and are based on achieving performance 50% of the way between our target and maximum ODI outperformance payment.

• **Leakage** - we have entered past performance levels for leakage based on the current definition. We note that this is different from the common definition that will be adopted by all companies in AMP7.

• **Per Capita Consumption (PCC)** - this is our forecast in the Water Resources Management Plan (WRMP). It is based on our experience in AMP6 and our expectation for meter exchanges in the remainder of this AMP. Performance will be measured on a three year average basis, but three years of data is not currently available. As such forecast performance is reported as follows:
  - 2017/18 is based on that year only
  - 2018/19 is based on a two year average
  - 2019/20 is based on the three year average.

• **Internal Sewer Flooding** - we have not entered historic performance prior to 2016/17 as this is when the new definition was introduced. Our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are consistent with our Annual Performance Report (APR) forecasts of achieving maximum outperformance payments for the AMP6 ODI. The performance associated with the ODI outperformance payments has been pro-rated based on the relationships between our current definition and the AMP7 common definition.

• **Pollution Incidents** - our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are consistent with our APR forecasts of achieving performance that is 50% between our target and maximum ODI outperformance payment for our AMP6 Performance Commitment. This also assumes that we meet our target of having zero category 1 and 2 pollution incidents.

• **Risk of severe restrictions in a drought** - this is based on deterioration from our current performance to the forecast position at the start of AMP7 derived for the WRMP. We have calculated our performance both as the absolute percentage of population at risk and the risk over a 25 year period. We believe the definition guidance is unclear about which figures to report in this table. Following discussion with our assurance providers, we have reported our performance on an in period basis as we believe this provides the most meaningful and transparent for customers. We estimate our baseline to be 70.3% of the population at risk on a 25 year average basis and our performance commitment level represents 3.1% of the population at risk on a 25 year average basis.

• **Risk of Sewer Flooding in a Storm** - as this is a new measure we are developing our understanding of our performance. Our forecasts are based on maintaining the 2017/18 level of performance.

• **Total mains bursts** - we have not entered historic performance prior to 2016/17 due to the new definition. Our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are based on meeting the same trend of improvement used in setting Performance Commitment Levels (PCLs).

• **Unplanned Outages** - as this is a new measure we are developing our understanding of our performance. Our forecasts are based on maintaining the 2017/18 level of performance.

• **Sewer Collapses** - our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are based on maintaining the average level of performance of the first three years of AMP6.

• **Treatment Works Compliance** - our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are based on maintaining the average level of performance of the first three years of AMP6.

• **Percentage population on a single supply system** - based on the business forecast to meet the AMP6 PCL.

• **Low Pressure** - Our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are consistent with our APR forecasts of achieving maximum outperformance payments for the AMP6 ODI.
• **External Sewer Flooding** - we have not entered historic performance prior to 2016/17 as this is when the new definition was introduced. Our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are consistent with our APR forecasts.

• **Reactive mains bursts** - our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are based on maintaining the average level of performance of the first three years of AMP6.

• **Bathing waters attaining excellent status** - based on the business forecast to meet the AMP6 PCL.

• **Abstraction Incentive Mechanism (AIM)** - we have explained our forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 for each AIM abstraction in our commentary to App3.

• **Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (qualitative)** - there is no historic performance. We will begin the panel assessments in AMP7.

• **Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (quantitative)** - based on benchmarking with the energy sector and a glide path to achieve the 15% of customers on the Priority Services Register (PSR) by the end of AMP7 (the PCL). Our forecast from 2017/18 actuals is based on having 2% of households on the PSR by the end of AMP6.

• **Managing void properties** - our forecast of our performance is based on the delivery of ongoing and planned activity to minimise the number of long term voids.

• **Non-household retailer satisfaction** - our 2017/18 performance is based on our outturn was 90% for Operational Performance Standards (OPS) and 78% for Market Performance Standards (MPS) and our current Net Promoter Score (NPS) of 1.24. Our forecast performance for 2018/19 and 2019/20 is based on maintaining NPS at the level of Anglian Water as a whole until the start of AMP7. For OPS and MPS we have assumed linear improvement from our 2017/18 performance to 90% for OPS and 95% for MPS.

• **Operational carbon** - reported historic performance based on the AMP6 PC, which is reduction from the 2015 baseline. Our AMP7 performance commitment will be a reduction in the 2020 baseline so performance between AMPs is not directly comparable.

• **Capital carbon** - our forecast for the end of AMP6 is based on achieving our current PCL.

• **Social and natural capital** - as these performance commitments centre on the delivery of a future strategy, there is no past performance to report.

• **Water quality contacts** - based on the business forecast to meet the AMP6 PCL and maintain current performance.

• **Event Risk Index (ERI)** - for the final years of the AMP, our forecast performance is based on our average since 2015.

### Column 41: 2020-25 Performance commitment levels

Our approach to determining, choosing and testing performance commitment levels is described in detail in the performance commitments chapter of the business Plan narrative. We also describe how we have engaged with customers on our proposals.

Our PCLs was an area of considerable scrutiny from the CEF. They conducted a deep dive into the basis for our proposals. The CEF considered in areas where we had discretion, we had demonstrated a clear link between evidence from customer engagement and research on valuations and the proposed performance commitment levels. The CEF concluded there was a reasonable level of support for our proposals. On average, across measures, 70% of customers thought the performance commitment proposals were stretching.

**Leakage**

To maintain consistency with other columns in table App1 we have entered our proposed leakage performance commitment level as megalitres per day (Ml/d). We have calculated the performance commitment levels using the most up to date data available to us through the Discover Water website. This is expressed as litres per property per day; however for customer consultation and for the purpose of investment planning we have converted the target into Ml/d to aid understanding and decision making. In line with the Final Methodology requirements, we have also converted...
these figures into a percentage reduction figure. The equivalent values for each of the performance commitment levels are presented in the table below. Our incentive rates for leakage are still presented as £ million per Ml/d.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>l/p/d</td>
<td>82</td>
<td>81</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>79</td>
<td>78</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ml/d</td>
<td>177</td>
<td>175</td>
<td>173</td>
<td>170</td>
<td>168</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>% Change</td>
<td>0.00%</td>
<td>-1.14%</td>
<td>-2.31%</td>
<td>-4.12%</td>
<td>-5.36%</td>
<td>-6.71%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Natural Capital and Social Capital are based on reporting against a future strategy and are left intentionally blank.

**Column 46: Longer-term projections**

- **CRI and sub-measures** - our target is for full compliance with CRI. However this is will be very difficult to achieve due to the potential for the actions of individuals or third parties to affect our performance. This aspiration is represented in our Plan. For water treatment works, service reservoirs and water supply zones our forecast for the end of AMP6 and into AMP8 and AMP9 is based on our average performance from 2014/15 to 2017/18. For supply points, we have estimated our performance based on an average of our surface water supply point outputs and a targeted maximum number of compliance failures. Through our metaldehyde strategy, we will target reductions in the supply point contribution to CRI by the end of AMP7, with a forecast of one metaldehyde exceedance by 2024. Looking ahead a further ten years to 2034, our long term strategy is to eliminate all metaldehyde exceedances. Our CRI for supply points is set as a glide-path between these points.

- **Water supply interruptions** - our long term ambition is to improve performance in this area to around three minutes by the end of AMP9. We believe this to be close to the maximum level achievable in our context of a flat geography with a dispersed rural network. There is no support from customers for investment to go beyond this level of performance.

- **Leakage** - our long term projection is in line with the WRMP. This contains further ambitious reductions in the long term.

- **PCC** - our long term projection is in line with the WRMP. This contains further ambitious reductions in the long term.

- **Pollution Incidents** - based on continuing the improving trend from AMP7 in AMP8 and AMP9.

- **Internal Sewer Flooding** - based on continuing the improving trend from AMP7 in AMP8 and AMP9.

- **Risk of severe restrictions in a drought** - maintenance at zero based on the WRMP.

- **Risk of sewer flooding in a storm** - our aspiration to to reduce the number of customers at risk to zero. We will keep our long term forecasts for this performance commitment under review and as further information is revealed about our current performance, the underlying risk and investment required to improve we will update our long term forecast ahead of AMP8.

- **Total mains bursts** - our long term forecast is based on maintaining the health of our assets.

- **Unplanned Outages** - our long term forecast is based on maintaining the health of our assets.

- **Sewer Collapses** - our long term forecast is based on maintaining the health of our assets.

- **Treatment Works Compliance** - our long term forecast is based on our target to achieve 100% compliance.

- **Percentage population supplied by a single supply system** - our long term projection is in line with the WRMP. This would see us reach the maximum level achievable by the end of AMP9.

- **Properties at risk of persistent low pressure** - our long term forecast is based on maintaining the health of our assets.

- **External Sewer Flooding** - we are projecting a further reduction of 25 incidents per year in both AMP8 and AMP9.

- **Bathing waters attaining excellent status** - our aspiration is to work with third parties beyond AMP7 to deliver further reductions. However we believe reductions beyond the PCL may require investment to improve the assets of third parties. We will keep our long term forecasts for this PC under review.
Abs

• **Abstraction incentive mechanism** - we expect obligations in the WINEP to remove the need for the AIM at our currently selected sites, so we have not provided a long term forecast.

• **Supporting customers in vulnerable customers (qualitative and quantitative)** - for the quantitative PC, our long term projection is to maintain 15% of households on the PSR. For the qualitative performance, our projection is maintain performance at a panel assessment for 40. As this PC matures we expect the Panel assessment to become more challenging, with excellent performance being judged relative to improving performance in AMP7.

• **Managing void properties** - our long term projection is based on maintaining our performance from AMP7.

• **Operational carbon** - our long term target is to be carbon neutral by 2050. We have not entered annual values as performance is measured against the baseline at the start of each AMP.

• **Capital carbon** - our long term projection is a reduction of 70% against the 2010 baseline.

• **Non-household retailer satisfaction** - our long term forecast is based on achieving 100% OPS and MPS by during AMP8, and we will strive to outperform the service levels. For NPS, our long-term forecast is based on our ambition to deliver truly excellent performance for all types of customers. A score of 30 NPS would put us on par with leading retailers, such as Apple and Marks & Spencer.

• **WINEP** - we have not provided a forecast of the possible scale of WINEP in AMP8 and AMP9. These will be determined by future WINEP obligations set by the EA.

• **Water quality contacts** - the forward forecast is based on maintenance of the current position, although our ambition is to deliver further improvements in the longer term (reflected in AMP9). We have not forecast improvement or degradation during AMP7 as the impact of increased pressure management and leakage optimisation on performance is not yet understood. We will continue to monitor our performance in this area and revisit these longer term projections as AMP7 progresses.

• **ERI** - there is very limited data available for the ERI. Our forward forecast based on a glide path to our best ever performance in AMP8 and maintaining that level in AMP9.

Natural Capital and Social Capital are based on reporting against a future strategy and are left intentionally blank.

**Column 62: Financial ODI may accrue or apply**

For 21 of our ODIs, financial incentives will apply every year. The exceptions to this are:

• **PCC** - we are proposing that financial incentives will apply in the fourth and fifth years of AMP7, to allow time for the roll-out of smart meters to begin affecting performance which is calculated based on a three year average. This is explained further in chapter 13 of the business Plan.

• **Bathing waters attaining excellent status** - we are proposing an end of period ODI for this PC. Our rationale is supported by customers and the CEF. This is explained further in chapter 13 of the business Plan.

• **Non-household retailer satisfaction** - we are proposing that financial incentives apply from year three of AMP7. This is to allow time for the market to further develop before incentives apply. This is explained further in chapter 13 of the business Plan.

**Column 67, 72, 87 and 92: Enhanced and standard underperformance penalty collar and outperformance payment caps**

The collars represent the level of performance at which maximum incentive are reached each year. Our proposed caps and collars are based on evidence from customers about the scale of incentives they believe are appropriate and their allocation between measures. The caps and collars are set at the level of performance each year that results in the maximum incentive being applied (either outperformance incentive payment or underperformance penalty payment).
Applying the range to individual incentives: our approach

Our approach is based on the evidence gathered through our Outcome Delivery Incentive Research. This was conducted by ICS on our behalf and included quantitative surveys with 600 customers and a number of follow up focus groups. ICS’s report is available as Annex 13d to our Plan.

**Step 1 - define the maximum incentives with customers**

We engaged with customers on the potential scale of incentives, presented as monthly and annual bill impacts.

Based on our engagement with customers, a range of evidence shows customers support a RoRE range of around 2% for outcome delivery incentives including the customer experience measures, C-MeX and D-MeX. This range translates to roughly +/- £350 million of incentives over the period 2020-2025. This RoRE range (again presented as a bill impact) was also tested with customers through acceptability research on the outline plan.

**Step 2 - divide the incentives between asset health and service**

We asked customers how incentives should be allocated between asset health and service. Customers viewed service and asset health as equally important to incentivise and allocated approximately 50% of incentives to services measures and 50% to asset health. This means that we have allocated approximately £175 million of incentives to service and £175 million to asset health.

**Figure 1 Customer views on weighting incentives between asset health and service**

**Step 3 - allocate incentives to individual performance commitments**

For each financial performance commitment, we asked customers how important they thought it was to be financially incentivised in that area.

For each service measure we have calculated the weighting based on customer views. Based on this weighting we have allocated the £175m between the PCs. We have done the same for asset health PCs. This is shown in the following tables.

This provides the maximum incentives that customers consider appropriate for each measure. We have set the underperformance collars each year in line with these maximum incentives.
Our proposed service incentives

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance commitment</th>
<th>Incentive range AMP7 (£m)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Leakage</td>
<td>22.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pollution incidents</td>
<td>22.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bathing waters attaining excellent status</td>
<td>18.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Internal sewer flooding</td>
<td>18.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (qualitative and quantitative)</td>
<td>19.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per capita consumption</td>
<td>13.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percentage of population supplied by a single supply system</td>
<td>13.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction incentive mechanism</td>
<td>13.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Industry National Environment Programme</td>
<td>12.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water supply interruptions</td>
<td>12.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-household retailer satisfaction</td>
<td>8.3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Our proposed asset health incentives

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance commitment</th>
<th>Incentive range AMP7 (£m)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>External flooding from sewers</td>
<td>27.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewer collapses</td>
<td>26.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mains bursts</td>
<td>26.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Treatment Works compliance</td>
<td>24.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Properties at risks of persistent low pressure</td>
<td>20.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unplanned outages</td>
<td>19.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI Water treatment works</td>
<td>7.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI Service reservoirs</td>
<td>7.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI Water supply zones</td>
<td>7.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water quality contacts</td>
<td>7.8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Step 4 - triangulating the results with other sources of customer evidence

Before finalising our proposed incentive ranges we triangulated the results with other sources of customer evidence. This has resulted in adjustments for three PCs.

1. **Leakage** - we are proposing a higher incentive range as this approach does not reflect enhanced incentives for frontier shifting performance. We are proposing that up to £54m of incentives (outperformance incentive and underperformance penalty) are applicable during AMP7. This is an increase from £22.2m. The range is based on scale of enhanced incentives supported by customers through our ‘Be the boss’ engagement, presented as a £4 bill impact. In the event of strong outperformance across all performance commitments, we would still be within the overall RoRE range selected by customers.

2. **Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (qualitative and quantitative)** - we are proposing a lower incentive range. We are proposing that £7.25m of incentives are applicable to each PC (£14.5m total) in AMP7. The incentive range proposed is based on that considered acceptable by vulnerable customers in a series of focus groups, presented as a £1 bill impact. We are proposing that any outperformance in this area is ring-fenced and reinvested in services to support customers in vulnerable circumstances.

3. **Non-household retailer satisfaction** - we are proposing a lower incentive range. To account for developments in the market and to allow the net promoter score sample size to increase, we are proposing that incentives apply from 2022/23. We are proposing that £5m of incentives (outperformance incentive and underperformance penalty) are applicable during AMP7.
Column 77: Underperformance penalty deadband

For most PCs we are not proposing deadbands. For these PCs the deadband is set at the same level as the PCL.

The following PCs include an underperformance deadband:

- Leakage
- Unplanned outages
- Sewer collapses
- Treatment works compliance
- External sewer flooding
- Reactive mains bursts
- Bathing waters attaining excellent status
- Abstraction incentive mechanism
- Non-household retailer satisfaction.

Our full rationale and customer support for our proposed deadbands is provided in the PCs chapter of our Plan.

Column 82: Outperformance payment deadband

For most Performance Commitments (PCs) we are not proposing deadbands. For these PCs the deadband is set at the same level as the PCL.

The following performance commitments include an outperformance deadband:

- External sewer flooding
- Non-household retailer satisfaction.

Our full rationale and customer support for our proposed deadbands is provided in the PCs chapter of our Plan.

Column 97: Underperformance penalty incentive rates

For the majority of PCs we have used Ofwat’s default formula to set the incentive rates.

Our approach to setting incentive rates was challenged by the CEF. Particularly the link to our societal valuations. The CEF concluded there was strong evidence that the body of customer engagement and research had been well used to calibrate the financial incentives.

Symmetric incentive rates

For PCC and External sewer flooding our proposed performance commitment level is beyond the level suggested by cost-benefit analysis. This means that the marginal cost of improvement at the PCL outweighs the marginal benefit of service improvements. This results in the standard formula implying an underperformance penalty rate of zero.

Following advice from Frontier Economics, we have set the underperformance penalty rate to match the outperformance incentive rate. The approach is pragmatic and delivers significant underperformance penalty rates. It implicitly captures an adjustment to the marginal cost and mechanically this approach implies that the incremental cost has been set equal to the incremental benefit at the performance commitment level.

Using a wide range of customer evidence to set incentive rates

We have undertaken an extensive and robust programme of societal valuations which provides information on the value that customers place on improving service for the majority of our PCs.

For our asset health PCs, we have sought to translate customer valuation of a closely associated service measure to the asset health performance commitment (for example translating the value customers place on reducing sewer flooding to the sewer collapses asset health PC). However, these links are indirect and have generally resulted in low incentive rates. The exception to this is reactive mains bursts where customer valuation results in a high incentive rate.
In other areas, such as non-household retailer satisfaction and supporting vulnerable customers, there was limited information from which to derive a valuation. For these performance commitments, we have triangulated with additional sources of customer evidence to set incentive rates. In the customer research we conducted on ODIs, we gathered data on the overall range of incentives supported by customers and their relative weighting of individual measures for financial incentives. We have proposed caps and collars on incentives based on this customer evidence. For measures where we do not have societal valuations, we have used this additional source of customer evidence to set incentive rates. To determine the rates, we have apportioned the incentives allocated by customers over the range of likely performance in the following manner:

- for out and underperformance ODIs, the range is from the P10 to the P90
- for underperformance only ODIs, the range is from the PCL/deadband to the P10
- for outperformance only ODIs, the range is from the PCL to the P90.

We have used this approach for:
- Compliance risk index and sub-measures
- Non-household retailer satisfaction
- Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (qualitative and quantitative)
- Treatment works compliance
- Sewer collapses
- Unplanned outages.

This approach provides higher incentive rates for asset health performance commitments than relying on extrapolating societal valuations and is in line with Ofwat’s guidance on using a wide range of customer evidence to set incentive rates for asset health.

The calculation of the underperformance penalty payment incentive rates is shown in the following table.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance commitment</th>
<th>Performance range</th>
<th>Incentive allocated (£m)</th>
<th>Incentive rate (£m)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Unplanned outages</td>
<td>Deadband: 6.06</td>
<td>3.81 per year</td>
<td>0.63 per %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>P10: 12.1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Range = 6.04</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewer collapses</td>
<td>Deadband: 6.87 reducing to 6.74 over AMP7</td>
<td>26.0 over AMP7</td>
<td>2.298m collapse per 1,000km of sewer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>P10: 9.1</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Range = 11.3 over AMP7</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Treatment works compliance</td>
<td>Deadband: 98.6</td>
<td>24.27 over AMP7</td>
<td>1.348m per %</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>P10: 95</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Range = 18</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI: Water Treatment Works</td>
<td>Deadband: 1.21</td>
<td>1.56 per year</td>
<td>1.24 per CRI score</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>P10: 2.5</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Range = 1.26</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI: Supply Reservoirs</td>
<td>Deadband: 0.13</td>
<td>1.56 per year</td>
<td>9.18 per CRI score</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>P10: 0.3</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Range = 0.17</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI: Water Supply Zones</td>
<td>Deadband: 1.64</td>
<td>1.56 per year</td>
<td>0.76 per CRI score</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>P10: 3.70</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Range = 2.05</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Performance Commitments and Outcome Delivery Incentives

**Column 101: Outperformance payment incentive rates**

For the majority of performance commitments we have used Ofwat’s default formula to set the incentive rates.

**Using a wide range of customer evidence to set incentive rates**

We have undertaken an extensive and robust programme of societal valuations. This provides information on the value that customers place on improving service. We have triangulated some of our incentive rates with an additional source of customer evidence.

We have used this approach for outperformance payment incentives for ‘Non-household retailer satisfaction’ and ‘Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (qualitative and quantitative)’. The calculation of these outperformance payment incentive rates is shown below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance commitment</th>
<th>Performance range</th>
<th>Incentive allocated (£m)</th>
<th>Incentive rate (£m)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Non-household retailer satisfaction</td>
<td>Deadband: 6&lt;br&gt;P10: 59.7&lt;br&gt;P100: 100&lt;br&gt;PCL: improving from 74.6-79.1 over AMP7&lt;br&gt;Range = 102.9 over three years (three years of incentives 2022/23 to 2024/25)</td>
<td>+/- 10.008 (three years of incentives 2022/23 to 2024/25)</td>
<td>0.097 per retailer satisfaction score index</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance commitment</th>
<th>Performance range</th>
<th>Incentive allocated (£m)</th>
<th>Incentive rate (£m)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (qualitative)</td>
<td>PCL: 38 increasing to 40 over AMP7&lt;br&gt;P90: 47&lt;br&gt;Range = 39 over AMP7</td>
<td>7.25 over AMP7</td>
<td>0.186 per panel score</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (quantitative)</td>
<td>PCL: 50,000 increasing to 382,000 over AMP7&lt;br&gt;P90: 509,333 by end of AMP7&lt;br&gt;Range = 636,667 over AMP7</td>
<td>7.25 over AMP7</td>
<td>0.000011 per household on the PSR (£11 per household)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-household retailer satisfaction</td>
<td>Deadband: 6&lt;br&gt;P10: 59.7&lt;br&gt;P100: 100&lt;br&gt;PCL: improving from 74.6-79.1 over AMP7&lt;br&gt;Range = 102.9 over three years (three years of incentives 2022/23 to 2024/25)</td>
<td>+/- 10.008 (three years of incentives 2022/23 to 2024/25)</td>
<td>0.097 per retailer satisfaction score index</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Column 106: Standard ODI operand**

Most of our financial PCs operate as standard.

For PCC we are proposing financial incentives in the final two years of AMP7. As such we have entered the value 2.5 into this column.

For Bathing waters attaining excellent status we are proposing an end of period ODI. Bathing water quality is measured on a four year average basis. To reflect this lag between actual improvements and reported performance we have entered the value 4 into this column.

---

**App1 - Performance Commitments and Outcome Delivery Incentives**

**Anglian Water Appointee Tables Commentary**

13
**Columns 132 and 138: P10 Underperformance penalties and P90 Outperformance payments**

The table below shows our expected P10 and P90 for each PC.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance commitment</th>
<th>P90</th>
<th>Rationale</th>
<th>P10</th>
<th>Rationale</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water supply interruptions</td>
<td>3:00</td>
<td>By end of AMP7, based on our expert judgement of possible improvements.</td>
<td>17:00</td>
<td>Worst performance in recent years (2014/15) is 19:00 but our investments and proactive approach mean we are less likely to outturn such a high level again</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leakage</td>
<td>146.2</td>
<td>End of AMP7, based on outperforming the WRMP</td>
<td>211</td>
<td>Our sustainable economic level of leakage</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per capita consumption</td>
<td>129.2</td>
<td>Based on the ‘Aspirational’ high option considered as part of the WRMP.</td>
<td>140</td>
<td>Based on current industry average</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Internal sewer flooding</td>
<td>1.04</td>
<td>20% better than PCL by end of AMP7, through continuous improvement and innovation</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>Worst recent performance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pollution incidents</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>20% better than PCL by end of AMP7, through continuous improvement and innovation</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>Industry lower quartile</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Unplanned outages</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Penalty Only</td>
<td>12.06%</td>
<td>Based on current industry average plus standard deviation</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewer collapses</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Penalty Only</td>
<td>9.2</td>
<td>AMP6 Reference level proportioned up for all sewers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Treatment works compliance</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Penalty Only</td>
<td>95%</td>
<td>Our judgement of possible poor performance in the industry.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percentage of population supplied by a single supply system</td>
<td>9.4%</td>
<td>Based on delivery of schemes planned for AMP8 as part of the WRMP during AMP7</td>
<td>24.7%</td>
<td>No improvement from end AMP6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Properties at risk of persistent low pressure</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>20% better than PCL by end of AMP7, through continuous improvement and innovation</td>
<td>505</td>
<td>Our end of AMP5 performance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>External sewer flooding</td>
<td>2,339</td>
<td>20% better than best ever by end of AMP7, through continuous improvement and innovation</td>
<td>5,351</td>
<td>Worst recent performance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reactive mains bursts</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>5,268</td>
<td>Total number of mains bursts (2017/17)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bathing waters attaining excellent status</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>Based on delivery of schemes and investments identified for AMP8, working with third parties and possible investment on third party assets during AMP7</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>Based on worst recent performance</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction incentive mechanism</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>See table App3 commentary for individual abstraction site P90 and rationale</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>See table App3 commentary for individual abstraction site P10 and rationale</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (qualitative)</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>Based on highest panel assessment score achieved by an energy company in the Ofgem vulnerability assessment</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Reward Only</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Supporting customers in vulnerable circumstances (quantitative)</td>
<td>20% of customers on the PSR</td>
<td>By end of AMP7, based on our estimate of the number of customers who may be in vulnerable circumstances at any one time</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Reward Only</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Performance Commitments and Outcome Delivery Incentives

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance commitment</th>
<th>P90</th>
<th>Rationale</th>
<th>P10</th>
<th>Rationale</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>CRI: Water Treatment Works</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Penalty Only</td>
<td>2.47</td>
<td>We have selected these figures based on our judgement of the effect of our</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>largest historic CRI exceedences occurring at some of our largest works,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>reservoirs and zones.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI: Service Reservoirs</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Penalty Only</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>We have selected these figures based on our judgement of the effect of our</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>largest historic CRI exceedences occurring at some of our largest works,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>reservoirs and zones.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CRI: Water Supply Zones</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Penalty Only</td>
<td>3.69</td>
<td>We have selected these figures based on our judgement of the effect of our</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>largest historic CRI exceedences occurring at some of our largest works,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>reservoirs and zones.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Non-household Retailer</td>
<td>87</td>
<td>By end of AMP7,</td>
<td>59.7</td>
<td>Based on -27.5 for NPS (worst UK water company) and maintaining current</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Satisfaction</td>
<td></td>
<td>35 NPS based</td>
<td></td>
<td>performance for OPS (84%) and (MPS 78%)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>on excellent</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>performance in</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>line with Marks</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>and Spencer and</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>Apple and 100%</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>OPS and MPS.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Industry National</td>
<td>241</td>
<td>Obligations</td>
<td>n/a</td>
<td>Reward Only</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Environment Programme</td>
<td></td>
<td>above PCL each year,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>representing</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>outperformance</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>up to the</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>incentive cap</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water quality contacts</td>
<td>0.89</td>
<td>Based on</td>
<td>1.86</td>
<td>Significant underperformance based on industry average in 2013.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>improvements</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>resulting from</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>additional</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>investment, not</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>currently</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>included within</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>the business</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Column 144: Marginal cost**

Our PR19 investments are managed within our investment optimisation and delivery planning tool, C55. This allows us to optimise our Plan to deliver the greatest benefits to customers. We have used our full range of candidate investments to derive our marginal costs. These candidate investments have been robustly scoped and costed as part the development of this Plan. This means our cost curves draw on the greatest range of sources, not just investments selected as part of our final plan.

For each relevant performance commitment, we have collated cost data from C55 to determine individual programs of investments and the associated incremental improvement in performance. Investments were prioritised on a cost to benefit basis creating curves with the least cost investments at the start.

We define common costs as those associated with potential investments that deliver a benefit for more than one performance commitment. For example sewer maintenance can reduce both the potential number of pollution incidents and flooding events. C55 allows us to identify investments that benefit multiple performance commitments. These common costs have been apportioned based on the societal value that these investments deliver to each performance commitment.

For all of the costs used to derive our marginal cost we have used our efficient costs, i.e. post continuing productivity and affordability challenge assumptions.

Our approach to determining marginal costs was reviewed by Frontier Economics. Their report is provided as annex ‘13b Review of cost curves’.

We have provided our marginal cost estimate for PCs that are financial and where a marginal cost is required to set the incentive rate. The marginal costs are provided on a £ per unit per household basis.

For water quality contacts our proposed performance commitment level is the same as our forecast for the end of AMP6. As such we have included zero marginal cost in this column.
Columns 145 to 154: Marginal benefits valuation methods

Our marginal benefits are derived from our extensive programme of societal valuations. Our PR19 societal valuation programme played a key role in developing our insights into customers’ priorities as part of the wider customer engagement programme. This builds on our leading approaches from both PR09 and PR14 as recognised in both peer review and the PR14 Risk Based Review. For PR19 we have gone even further. Over the last two years, the societal valuation programme has undertaken extensive and innovative work to measure and understand customer preferences through estimating the economic values that customers place on improving and maintaining different aspects of water and wastewater services. These values informed the investment planning appraisal process for PR19, the WRMP and provided evidence to support the development of ODIs. Full detail of our societal valuation programme is provided in chapter 12, Customer Engagement and supporting annexes of our Plan.

Our work has focused on:

- use of multiple valuation sources and innovation in new methods. A number of studies in the societal valuation programme have applied innovative valuation approaches, including our groundbreaking sewer flooding and traffic disruption wellbeing study (see annex ‘12f Valuation of the impact of roadworks and flooding using the Wellbeing Valuation method’.)
- improvements in use and application of stated preference studies, including simplifying the presentation of service levels and attributes.
- Improvements to triangulation: This builds on our approach in PR14 and makes it more transparent and robust. The approach developed is closely aligned to the steps for triangulation recommended in the report to CCWater.

We have taken advice from ICS on the application of societal valuations to ODIs. ICS peer reviewed our final application of societal valuation to our ODIs. ICS’ report can be seen as annex ‘13c PC marginal benefit mapping’.

We received advice from ICS Consulting on our translation of the values from this work for use in our ODIs. They also provided peer review of our calculations of the marginal benefit of service improvements. Their report is provided as annex ‘13c PC marginal benefit mapping’.

As per Ofwat query response 617, we have reported household only values under marginal benefit valuation method 1 (columns 145 to 149). These values are reported on a household basis.

We believe that combined household and non-household values give the greatest reflection of the benefit to customers of service improvements. As such we have used combined values when setting our ODIs and have reported these combined values under marginal benefit valuation method 2 (columns 150 to 154). These values are reported on the basis of household and non-household customer numbers.

1 Defining and applying triangulation in the water sector, ICF, report for Consumer Council for Water, July 2017
APP2 – LEAKAGE ADDITIONAL INFORMATION AND OLD DEFINITION REPORTING

SECTIONS A AND B – LEAKAGE REPORTING

Lines 2 to 4 and 30 to 31: Sustainable Economic Level of Leakage (SELL)

Historic SELL evaluation

- At PR04, we carried out a comprehensive Economic Level of Leakage (ELL) exercise which derived a central point value for the SELL target at 211 Ml/d (rounded). This value was agreed by Ofwat at this time.
- In 2007, and as required by the Ofwat reporting guidelines at that time, we carried out an exercise to review and update the SELL target. This process reviewed the previously submitted PR04 methodology using improved and more recent data. This indicated that in accordance with the new guidance and data no significant change in the SELL was required.
- The update to the SELL was audited by SMC (the reporter) and the results were agreed with Ofwat.
- A further SELL review and report was conducted in 2009, which again set the SELL value at 211 Ml/d. This was again agreed with Ofwat in September 2009.
- During the PR14 and Water Resources Management Plan (WRMP14) process and in consideration of customer views, we opted to reduce leakage as part of the demand management option package by 16% below the SELL level 211 Ml/d. This was subsequently codified as part of our current specific Outcome Delivery Incentive (ODI) methodology (172 Ml/d target (177 Ml/d three year rolling average)).

Line 5: WRMP leakage targets

Baseline leakage values have been derived from outturn data, for each leakage element for 2017/18. For the years 2018/19 and 2019/20, AMP6 projected outturn values have been used. For the years after 2020/21, the WRMP demand forecast leakage estimates have been used. The demand forecast estimates leakage over the planning period.

This includes forecasts for each element of leakage:

- Distribution losses
- Measured household customer supply pipe leakage (cspl)
- Unmeasured household customer supply pipe leakage (metered) (cspl)
- Unmeasured household customer supply pipe leakage (unmetered) (cspl)
- Measured non-household customer supply pipe leakage (metered) (cspl)
- Unmeasured non-household customer supply pipe leakage (metered) (cspl)
- Household void customer supply pipe leakage (cspl).

For the forecast period, the effect of demand management options has been quantified and deducted from the baseline forecast.

The demand management options have been evaluated for their effects on leakage distribution losses and customer supply pipe leakage.

These include leakage reduction from additional interventions to reduce distribution losses, customer supply pipe leakage and also as a result of the introduction of smart metering.

Currently the differential in leakage values calculated using the old and new methodologies is not reflected in the one decimal place figures reported (current difference 0.02 Ml/d).
**Line 6: Leakage/property/day**

This is the reported value of leakage per property (litres / property / day) and has been derived using the outturn leakage value and WRMP forecast of leakage (including the effect of leakage demand management options) and WRMP forecast for the total number of properties in the our water supply region.

**Line 7: Leakage/km of main/day**

This line reports the leakage per km of main per day (litres / km / day) has been calculated using the outturn value and WRMP forecast for leakage distribution losses and the outturn and forecast for ‘Total length of potable mains’ (table Wn2, line 1).

**SECTION C - PER CAPITA CONSUMPTION (OLD DEFINITION)**

**Line 41: Per Capita Consumption**

Outturn Per Capita Consumption (PCC) has been derived from reported values. Forecast values have been derived from the WRMP.

PCC has been derived using a population and initial PCC value to drive a cohort, year on year based model.

PCC is influenced by customer segmentation (measured / unmeasured / switcher) and how this changes over time, in addition to the effects of demand management options (water efficiency and smart metering).

- It is noted that despite a recent slight increase in outturn PCC values (to 136.7 ltr/person/day for 2017/18), the forecast methodology and assumptions still determine that PCC values should decline, once switching and baseline water efficiency measures have been taken into account
- The final year of AMP6 forecast value returns to a similar value to the AMP6 average of 135.8 ltr/person/day
- Post 2020 WRMP PCC values reflect the increasing impact of water efficiency and smart metering demand management options.

For consumption, base-year measured/unmeasured consumption is derived from the water-balance PCC and populations, such that:

Switcher consumption is assumed to be:

- Pre-switch (deducted from unmeasured) = Previous year (unmeasured PCC x population)
- Post-switch (added to measured consumption) = Previous year (unmeasured PCC x 85%) x population.

Unmeasured consumption is, therefore assumed to decrease by 100% of the switcher consumption and measured consumption to increase by 85% of the switcher consumption (that is, a 15% saving).

New-build consumption is assumed to be equivalent to the measured consumption for the Water Resource Zone (WRZ) for that year.

Thus forecast household consumption is calculated as:

\[
\text{Measured Consumption} = (\text{Current Year measured population } \times \text{Previous Year measured PCC (inc Business as Usual Water Efficiency (BUSWE)))} + (\text{New-build population } \times \text{Previous Year measured PCC (inc. BUSWE))} + (\text{Switcher population } \times (\text{Unmeasured PCC x 85%})) \]

Measured Consumption:

\[
\text{Con (meas) = [ Pop(meas-current year) x PCC(prev - meas) ] + [Pop(new-build) x PCC(prev - meas)]+ [Pop(switcher) x (PCC(unmeasured) x 85%)] }
\]

And unmeasured consumption is calculated:

\[
\text{Unmeasured Consumption} = (\text{Current year unmeasured population } \times \text{Previous year unmeasured PCC}) - (\text{Switcher population x previous year Unmeasured PCC})
\]
Unmeasured Consumption:

\[ \text{Con(unmeas)} = \left( \text{Pop(unmeas-current year)} \times \text{PCC(prev - unmeas)} \right) - \left( \text{Pop(switcher)} \times \left( \text{PCC(unmeasured)} \times 100\% \right) \right) \]

**Leakage overview (WRMP derivation)**

In 2007 Ofwat published its final report on ‘Alternative approaches to leakage target setting’ and following subsequent consultations this guidance was issued for PR09, including contemporary ‘best practice’. Since this time Ofwat has continued to encourage additional studies, in cooperation with water companies, and the industry research group UK Water Industry Research (UKWIR), and has produced reports directed towards more consistency in leakage management accounting practices. In this regard, our Optimised Networks Strategy (ONS) has made a significant contribution, as described in the 2015 EU reference document.

Most recently we and other water companies have been working together, co-ordinated by WaterUK and supported by Ofwat, to develop more consistent leakage reporting methodologies.

We have reported consistently low levels of leakage for many years. Recently (2016/17) the calculated leakage has been increased by changes made to the leakage calculations to conform with the latest regulatory guidance (averaging of whole months’ data rather than weekday data) and new rules on adjusting for metering failures. Increased levels of confidence in night-flow records are expected to follow from progressive increase in the size of the domestic consumption monitor, supported by data from smart meter trials in Newmarket and Norwich.

The company changed its procurement of maintenance activities for AMP6 and now has a joint operating company with contractors (Integrated Maintenance and Repair Alliance) which is incentivised on outputs which support improved KPI and ODI rewards.

Leakage management has also been restructured to give operational teams more ownership of leakage management targets, and a larger operational team generates reports, develops strategies and manages budgets to reduce leakage.

This process can be characterised:

- District Metered Area (DMA) categorisation
- Field teams within the leakage unit undertake basic DMA checks on customer locations and metering equipment
- Intensive leak detection using step test trackers, high accuracy meters and possibly restoration, tankers. We reported that the teams have found 3 ML/d leakage per year since being established including significant ‘silent’ leakage
- Scheme designs (Pressure Reducing Valve (PRV), new mains and customer-side leakage)
- Construction
- Tracking of benefits.

**Leakage baseline forecast**

Leakage of water from the water distribution network is a significant component of demand. The demand forecast estimates leakage over the planning period. This includes forecasts for:

- Distribution losses
- Measured household customer supply pipe leakage (cspl)
- Unmeasured household customer supply pipe leakage (metered) (cspl)
- Unmeasured household customer supply pipe leakage ( unmetered) (cspl)
- Measured non-household customer supply pipe leakage (metered) (cspl)
- Unmeasured non-household customer supply pipe leakage (metered) (cspl)
- Household void customer supply pipe leakage (cspl).

Base year leakage for all these elements have been derived from the current reported actual leakage (rolling average of the previous three years) as reported in the water balance data.
Existing policies and the impacts of any planned non-supply demand balance actions that may reduce leakage have been included in the leakage forecast.

The baseline leakage over the planning period has been set at 177 Ml/d (three year rolling average). This value (177 Ml/d) has been based upon the pre-2017 methodology.

With regard to the UKWIR 'Consistency of reporting performance measures' (2017), the level of leakage and the distribution of leakage between WRZs using the revised method had not been defined when the analysis of leakage reduction options had been undertaken. Re-applying the consistent methodology at planning level would have led to both differences in leakage levels in the resource zones and differences in the proportional distribution of leakage between resources zones. This would also have required a new set of water balances at planning zone level, and time was not available to make these changes. In these circumstances the assessed leakage reductions have been retained even while the baseline leakage level has been changed.

It is noted that the adjustment to reported leakage as a result of the 'Consistency of Reporting' changes will be approximately +2 Ml/d in year 2016/17 and 0.02 Ml/d in the year 2017/18 (the 'consistent' method gives slightly higher leakage value).

New WRZ and planning zone level water balances will potentially be available, using the 'Consistency of Reporting' method for leakage, for the WRMP. If they produce a significant change then new leakage reduction options could be derived for this new WRZ level baseline.

The revised consistent base year leakage reallocates water between leakage and demand. The effects of options have been assessed using the current (pre-2017 method) leakage and demand. The effect of these options on distribution input should be only negligibly affected by the reallocation. It would not be useful to try to re-assess the effect of options with the new calculation method, because the options themselves have been developed using the assumptions and methods that underpin the old calculation method. However, we do not consider the change to be significant enough to require a complete reassessment of the leakage demand management options.

In order to meet government aspirations of reducing leakage by a further 15% by the end of AMP7, we have set a challenging baseline target (177 Ml/d) and included further demand management options in the preferred final plan, intended to reduce overall leakage to 142 Ml/d (22% reduction from 2017/18) by 2024/25 (end AMP7) and to 107 Ml/d (40% reduction) by the end of the WRMP planning period. Once the 'Consistency of Reporting' changes have been included, the difference as currently assessed should not impact the 15% reduction.

All feasible options for further leakage control have been assessed, along with other options which are actively being investigated; these and customers views are discussed in the 'Demand Management Strategy' supporting document to our WRMP.

**Base year and forecast outputs**

- Total leakage for the base year (2017/18) was 182.7 Ml/d as shown in line 31
- Approximately 13% of the water we put into supply is lost through leakage from our distribution system (139 Ml/d - 2017/18)
- A further 4% of the water we put into supply are attributed to customers' supply pipe leakage (43 Ml/d - 2017/18)
- For the WRMP planning period the baseline leakage level has been set to be maintained at a constant value of 177 Ml/d (three year average)
- We have made significant efforts to reduce leakage and are now below the previously derived sustainable economic level of leakage (SELL) - 211 Ml/d.

**Forecast WRMP Per Capita Consumptions assumptions**

As described all baseline values for the measured / unmeasured properties, population, occupancy, and per capita consumption have been aligned with water balance data at WRZ level.

Additionally it has been assumed that:

- The optant / switcher occupancy has been calculated as the average of the yearly value for unmeasured occupancy and WRZ average occupancy (as it has been assumed that the optants
switchers will form a slightly different cohort to the 'standard' unmeasured population, with lower than average unmeasured consumption and demographic characteristics, either being a driver for opting / switching, or reflecting the nature of customers who are optants upon 'moving in')

- New build properties for the forecast period have all been assumed to be metered and measured, as they are added to the total number of properties per year. Additional population per year has been adjusted to reflect the overall changes in average occupancies for the WRZ per year, in order to reflect declining occupancy rates and changes due to birth rates, death rates and migration. Thus, additional population has not been calculated as 'new properties' x 'occupancy' as this would not account for the other demographic changes.
- It has been assumed that as customers switch their consumption reduces to reflect their new status (or reflect their demography in the case of optants who choose to be measured upon 'moving in'); this reduction has been assumed to be 15% of the pre-switch, unmeasured, consumption value for the particular WRZ.
- Within the model, switcher consumption is not conserved. Consequently, as the switcher consumption is recalculated from 'pre-switch' to 'post-switch' (i.e. Average unmeasured consumption - 15%), the 15% reduction is removed from the overall household demand total. This reduction has been assumed, in alignment with the findings of other water companies who have reported savings of 16.5% and 17%.
- It is also assumed that measured household consumption will be reduced by the effect of 'Business As Usual Water Efficiency Measures' (BUSWE). We have determined that this can be assumed to be equivalent to a saving of 0.3 l/prop/d on average, giving an approximate saving of 0.1 l/p/d, per year over the 25 year period. This tends to counteract the slight increase in PCC over the period, as higher than average consumption values are transferred with unmeasured switchers. Even including the 15% saving, as unmeasured customers become measured, because their PCCs can be significantly higher than the average measured PCC, and they still transfer a higher than average volume per person, raising the overall average PCC.

**SECTION D - PRI14 MEASUREMENT OF SUPPLY INTERRUPTIONS (OLD DEFINITION)**

**Line 42: Water supply interruptions**

The total number of properties is determined as any group of properties affected by interruptions equal to or greater than 3 hours in duration. For each group is the amount of time without water is recorded; this contributes to the total score for each year.

In 2017/18 the total time lost due to interruptions >= 3 hours per property was 7 minutes 24 seconds (11 minutes 43 seconds in 2016/17).

**Forecast data**

Based on our forecast of industry upper quartile performance in AMP7, our approach is explained in detail in the main business plan narrative.

**SECTION E - PRI14 MEASUREMENT OF INTERNAL SEWER FLOODING INCIDENTS (OLD DEFINITION)**

**Line 43: Properties flooded internally from sewers**

Our current AMP6 internal flooding measure is a three-year average reduction. For the purpose of App2 we are using yearly figures as opposed to the three-year average so that it is more comparable with the new consistent definition for AMP7.

To populate the forecast figures for 2020-2025, we compared the shadow measure performance against the old measure actuals and created a conversation factor. By multiplying the conversion factor against the shadow measure, we were able to create a new forecast which reflects our AMP7 Performance Commitments.
Our supply area is geographically large with a significant rural population and experiences some of the lowest rainfall in the country. The Environment Agency (EA) has assessed the region as being in ‘serious water stress’ and, in addition, it is recognised as being particularly vulnerable to the impacts of climate change. The region is characterised by a high number of water-dependent designated conservation sites and we work closely with the EA to manage the associated environmental pressures. Our region’s slow moving rivers are often ecologically diverse and, while they can support abstraction, this may cause environmental stress during periods of low rainfall.

Since privatisation, and as a result of the outcome of extensive environmental assessments, we have made significant investment to help understand and minimise the impacts of our abstractions. As a result, we have reduced output from, relocated or closed a number of our abstraction sources. We have also completed a wide range of environmental mitigation measures, the most notable of which was the creation of the 30 hectare wildlife lagoons at Rutland Water. We are completing a number of river restoration schemes during AMP6 to mitigate any potential abstraction impacts and have identified a further programme of river habitat improvements in AMP7.

During AMP5, two Anglian Water surface water abstraction sources on the River Wensum and the River Nar were identified with the EA for sustainability changes to address potential impacts to the river immediately downstream from our abstraction point. At both, we have agreed to upfront licence changes which will reduce the permitted hands-off flow / minimum residual flow requirements within specified time periods. These licence changes were not made immediately due to the need for significant capital investment in order to maintain public water supplies. In the meantime we are managing abstraction rates in order to minimise any ongoing environmental impact.

We are reporting on both these sites for the Abstraction Incentive Mechanism (AIM): Marham (River Nar) and Costessey (River Wensum) in AMP6.

**Marham (River Nar)**

The hands-off flow requirement in the Marham abstraction licence for the River Nar is due to increase from April 2025. This will result in a large sustainability change for the Marham source, and any alterations to our current abstraction regime in this resource zone will require significant investment. We have assessed the impacts in our Draft Water Resources Management Plan 2019 (WRMP) and have included a new transfer option for delivery by 2025. We also agreed with the EA and Natural England (NE) to implement interim river restoration and enhancement measures for the River Nar during AMP6.

The option to manage the demand from alternate abstraction sources is limited primarily to use of the Wellington Wellfield groundwater source. Use of the Wellington Wellfield is the identified drought contingency measure for the Marham source and is constrained by the annual abstraction licence limit.

Abstraction from the Marham surface water source during 2017/18 has shown a steady decrease over the reporting period.

**Costessey (River Wensum)**

The minimum residual flow requirement in the Costessey abstraction licence for the River Wensum is due to increase from April 2019. The licence changes result in a significant sustainability reduction of 46 ML/d which is being addressed through an AMP6 investment scheme to enhance the treatment at the downstream Heigham surface water source. The scheme will complete by March 2019. We
agreed with the EA and NE to progressively reduce abstraction from Costessey and to re-instate the Heigham intake which is located outside of the River Wensum Special Area of Conservation. Since 2011 abstraction at Costessey has reduced by a third.

We will continue to manage the demand from the River Wensum through use of the Heigham intake as much as possible, without compromising public water supply as a result of poor water quality.

During the 2017/18 reporting period there were 27 occasions when flows in the Wensum dropped below the Q95 threshold (the lowest 5% of flows normally experienced in the river).

**Column 1: PC unique ID**

Costessey (River Wensum) does not have a PC unique ID assigned to it because this site will not operate under the AIM in AMP7.

**Columns 2 to 4: Site selection for AIM after March 2020**

We have not made any changes to our site selection procedure since we submitted our definitions submission to Ofwat on 3 May 2018. As described in the business Plan, we have identified these sites in liaison with the EA.

We have reported the impacted waterbody in the column “Water body type” (column 3), rather than the source of the abstraction.

Schemes to provide a permanent solution to these impacts will be implemented at the end of AMP7 at the earliest. Whilst this work is being carried out, we intend to monitor these sources to ensure that the potential environmental impact of abstraction there improves against historic levels.

The permanent solution for the Marham sources is due by March 2025, so no AIM volumes will be reported from this time onwards.

**Columns 6 to 8: Setting of AIM triggers for all sites**

The AIM is designed to target abstractions during low flow periods. In order to determine when these low flow periods occur, we analysed the measured flows for the baseline period (2007 to 2013) to determine the Q95 threshold (the lowest 5% of flows normally experienced in the river) for the impacted waterbody. This is the trigger threshold for all sites, with the exception of Wilsthorpe. As the River Glen is naturally ephemeral, it is normally dry at Q95 and for this site we set the threshold to Q72, so that it was above zero. These Q95 and Q72 flows inform columns 7 and 8.

We have used this period to set the baselines as it reflects a mix of wet and dry years, so the baseline reflects a typical abstraction patterns at the selected sources.

For the baseline period we analysed abstraction from our sources during the low flow periods. The average abstraction on these days informs column 6.

The units entered in column 7 are m3/s. We have used these units for consistency with the EA’s gauge data.

We have entered a trigger threshold for each site in column 8. For Wilsthorpe and Wixoe the values entered are 0.003 and 0.004 respectively. These values show as 0.0 in the table due to the cell formatting.

**Columns 9, 13, 14 and 18: AIM after March 2018**

App3 includes fields for the prediction of AIM performance for the rest of the AMP period to March 2020. Until the schemes to provide a permanent solution to the potential impacts from abstraction are complete at the two AIM sites, we do not have sources that can be relied upon as alternative supplies.
The Marham sources require the Wellington Wellfield boreholes to supplement supply during low flow periods. The primary use of the groundwater source at Wellington is for the management of poor water quality at our Stoke Ferry surface water source, and it is constrained by an annual licence limit. This applies to both the Marham surface water source currently reported and also the Marham groundwater source, which we will be reporting from 2018/19.

The permanent solution for the Costessey source is due to be completed by March 2019, so no AIM volumes will be reported for this source from this time onwards.

From 2018/19 we will also be reporting on Wilsthorpe and Wixoe sources, which are included in the WINEP programme. It will take time to introduce the infrastructure required to achieve permanent solutions for these sites, and this has been incorporated into our WRMP.

The permanent solution for Wixoe is the relocation of the source by the end of AMP7. Prior to the permanent solution, it is possible to supplement supplies to the Haverhill area from an alternative source at Kedington. However, this source is already heavily committed in the same supply zone so the assistance it can provide is likely to be limited.

Where forecasts have been required for 2018/19 and 2019/20 we have entered a figure of zero megalitres. This reflects our ambition to not increase the impact of our abstractions on the environment compared to our baselines.

It is planned to reduce the annual licensed quantity for the Wilsthorpe source by 2024. Prior to the permanent solution, it is possible to supplement the Wilsthorpe area from our source at Etton, but this is likely to be constrained by our obligations under the Water Framework Directive.

To protect customers from the effect of two outperformance payments being received for the same site through the AIM and WINEP ODIs, once the relevant WINEP obligation is delivered the AIM site associated with that obligation would no longer qualify under the AIM.

**Columns 19 to 21: Setting of AIM triggers for all sites for 2020-25**

For consistency we have used the same criteria for setting AIM triggers for the next AMP (2020-2025) as we have for AMP6. Any progress will be marked against the baseline set in 2007-2013.

**Performance Commitment Design**

**Columns 22 and 27: Setting 2020-25 PC Levels (ML)**

We have set our Performance Commitment (PC) levels at zero unless historic performance suggests that we have been able to exceed this regularly. This ensures that we are incentivised to reduce historic levels of abstraction and that any external effects such as weather will be averaged out over time. Further detail on our approach to setting performance commitment levels, deadbands and customer views on these is provided in the performance commitments chapter of the business Plan.

**Columns 28 and 33: Setting normalized 2020-25 PC Levels (%)**

As our predicted AIM performance was taken from the average performance over 10 years (2007/08 to 2017/18), we have used the same data for the normalised performance (average number of days above the AIM trigger in the period).

We do not propose to measure our PC against the normalised performance. We have provided these forecasts for completeness.

**Columns 34 and 39: Longer term projections (ML)**

We have assumed that our long term performance will remain constant to reflect the uncertainty of forecasting future conditions where multiple variables are involved.
Columns 40 to 41: Calculation of AIM incentive rates

In line with Ofwat’s guidance for the AIM, we have based our incentives on customer valuations. We have considered using marginal cost or environmental benefits but have concluded that our most robust and appropriate approach is to use evidence from our customers.

The incentive rates we have used have been generated using two different sources of customer evidence:

1. Customer valuation surveys, which asked customers how much they would value improvements in Water Framework Directive status (specifically for water level and flow) for a generic stretch of river. We have used the values for improvements between different statuses to assess the relative importance of each individual abstraction.

2. A survey of customer total willingness to pay for outcome delivery incentives. From this we gained the total value that customers would be willing to accept as a change in bill level (either positive or negative) due to changes in AIM performance.

Each abstraction is at a different level of water quality and so each improvement has a different valuation.

We have proportioned the total valuation (source two) across the different abstractions based on the valuation (source one) for each abstraction based on the improvements required for the WINEP obligations.

Incentive rates (£ per ML) are then calculated by setting the maximum outperformance payments at the level of zero abstraction and maximum underperformance penalties at the maximum level of abstraction allowed by the abstraction licenses. This is the proportioned across the ranges either side of the baseline abstraction level to produce the incentive rate.

Columns 42 and 57 – Setting Caps and Collars

We have set our performance levels for caps and collars based on the maximum amount our licence allows us to abstract (for underperformance penalty collars) and the amount that we are expected to reduce our abstraction by in order to comply with our WINEP obligations (for reward caps).

Columns 47 and 52: Setting deadbands

We have set one deadband for the Wilsthorpe abstraction. This is because our current performance has been on average better than the baseline abstraction level. We have therefore committed to beat the baseline abstraction at this site, but have set a deadband, which means that we are not penalised for our good performance to date at this site if we are not abstracting more than the baseline.

Additional information about App1, Columns 132 and 138: P10 and P90 levels

P10 performance has been calculated using a scenario in which we have abstracted the maximum amount of water available to us through our license. We consider that this would be a possibility, although unlikely. This results in a P10 financial impact of £2.78 million per year, which equals the maximum possible underperformance penalty.

P90 performance has been calculated using two different methods, due to site specific differences. For three of the abstractions this reflects the levels of performance we would achieve should we meet the reductions delivered by the schemes included in the WINEP. We believe this to be the best performance we could deliver under the AIM and in line with sustainable levels of abstractions expected once the WINEP schemes have been delivered.

At Wilsthorpe, this approach is not practical as the targeted level is very close to the current baseline abstraction. However we have been able to use historic evidence of performance that can be used to demonstrate the best historic performance at this site. As such our P90 is set on this basis.
APP4 – CUSTOMER METRICS

SECTION A – AFFORDABILITY

For lines 2 and 5 we have used the acceptability research carried out at PR14 and PR19, by McCallum Layton and Accent respectively. We do not have any directly comparable data for the years 2013/14 and 2014/15 and therefore the cells for these years are left blank.

Line 2: Customers finding the level of their combined bill affordable

In our PR14 research we asked two questions about customers’ assessment of affordability. We asked customers whether they saw our plans as value for money, to which 62% agreed. We also asked if the bill levels felt about right, to which 69% agreed (sections 8.3 and 8.3.1, Anglian Water Proposed Plan Acceptability Research 29 October 2013). Although we did not ask a direct question about affordability, both these questions are related to affordability, so for the period 2015 to 2020 we have decided to use an average of the two responses which is 65.5%.

In our PR19 research we asked a direct question about affordability of proposed bills, and 87% of respondents found bills for 2020 to 2025 affordable (as described in Chapter 12 of our business Plan) once informed of our plans. We also tested uninformed acceptability and this was found to be 81%. We have used the informed affordability in the data table to be consistent with the acceptability levels.

There is a difference between the responses at PR14 and PR19, so in order to understand why, we looked at an independent source of data, the Water Matters surveys that CCWater have carried out since 2013/14. The data for the Anglian region, answering the question ‘Agree water and sewerage charges are affordable’ is shown below:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>2013/14</th>
<th>2014/15</th>
<th>2015/16</th>
<th>2016/17</th>
<th>2017/18</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2013/14</td>
<td>67%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>78%</td>
<td>75%</td>
<td>81%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The McCallum Layton survey for PR14 was carried out in 2013/14 and reports similar proportions of customers saying their bills are affordable in that year (average 65.5% McCallum Layton compared with 67% CCWater). The Accent survey was carried out in 2018/19 and reports similar numbers of customers saying their bills are affordable in 2017/18 (87% Accent compared with 81% CCWater). All three surveys are not directly comparable, but the data does appear consistent. Considering all the data together it seems probable that customers’ views of affordability are informed by wider considerations of the economy rather than the precise value of the bill in each year.

We do not have any directly comparable data for 2013/14 and 2014/15. We have decided against using the CCWater data (although it provides a useful triangulation) as we do not know if the methodology is completely consistent with the acceptability research we have carried out.

Line 5: Customers finding their combined bill acceptable

Acceptability on our business plan at PR14 from years 2015/16 to 2019/20 was rated as 93% in the survey carried out by McCallum Layton in October 2013 (section 8.4, Anglian Water Proposed Plan Acceptability Research 29 October 2013). Informed acceptability on our business plan at PR19 from years 2020/21 to 2024/25 was rated as 94% in the survey carried out by Accent Market Research in May 2018 (slide 6, Acceptability testing, May 2018). Uninformed acceptability was also high at 88%, we have used informed acceptability for the data table as we think it is more reasonable to ask customers if a plan is acceptable once they have seen what it is. For the avoidance of doubt, we include neutral responses in our definition of customers rating a plan as acceptable.

We do not have any comparable data for the years 2013/14 and 2014/15 and therefore the cells for these years are left blank.
**Line 7: Benefits of applying affordability assistance measures**

We have interpreted this as a financial analysis of the benefits, rather than an economic analysis. This corresponds to the financial approach to the wider PR19 process.

Social tariffs developed in line with the Defra guidelines allow for concessionary tariffs to be funded by cross-subsidy approved by customers, without a corresponding benefit in collection or bad debt charges to the company. This highlights that there is a wider societal benefit obtained from concessionary tariffs, and their justification does not rest solely on financial benefits accruing to the company, but rather to those eligible customers too.

We have therefore adopted an approach that considers the universal benefits for the affordability assistance measures.

The benefits include those incurred by customers and the company, and these are common to both. For example, a benefit to the customer arising from reduced charges (improved affordability) is also a benefit for the company by way of reduced collection risk and bad debt charges. The benefit is the same monetary value for both, and to do this would be double counting.

The benefit items included in the analysis are as follows:

**Bad debt prevention**

This is calculated as the value of reduced bad debt for those customers benefiting from affordability assistance measures, as reported in WS18 line 4 and WWS18 line 5.

Affordability measures include debt forgiveness schemes, Breathing Space (payment breaks to allow customers time to pay), concessionary tariffs, income maximisation assessments, leakage allowances, non-chargeable status and temporary installment arrangements.

When calculating the affordability benefit we compared the average annual bad debt provision for customers on an affordability scheme verses the average for customers in collection who were not on a scheme. We then multiplied the resulting incremental provision by the number of customers on a scheme to establish the value of bad debt provision that would have resulted had the customer not been on a scheme.

**Leakage allowances**

All customers are eligible for a leakage allowance. This relates to value of the water charges to which the customer would otherwise be liable. Wastewater charges are not raised where there has been a leak as the volume has not discharged to the wastewater network. These leakage allowances are discretionary and are awarded where it is deemed that the leak is not the fault of the customer in failing to maintain their pipework adequately. These leaks generally represent significant volumes so, without the allowances it is assumed an affordability issue would arise in the majority of cases.

**Line 8: Costs of applying affordability assistance measures**

We have interpreted this as a financial analysis of the costs, rather than an economic analysis. This corresponds to the financial approach to the wider PR19 process.

Social tariffs developed in line with the Defra guidelines allow for concessionary tariffs to be funded by cross-subsidy approved by customers without a corresponding benefit in collection or bad debt charges to the company. This highlights that there is a wider societal benefit obtained from concessionary tariffs, and their justification does not rest solely on financial benefits accruing to the company but rather to those eligible customers too.

We have therefore adopted an approach that considers the universal costs and benefits for the affordability assistance measures.

It is difficult to identify wider costs outside of those incurred by the company. There may be some increase in affordability risk (cost experienced by non-eligible customers) but this is difficult to enumerate. It is also expected to already have manifested, so would be captured in the costs experienced by the company in providing its current affordability support.
In deriving a cost of applying affordability measures, we have attempted to identify all costs that would be avoided if assistance was discontinued. Our assessment of the cost of provision therefore includes dedicated call centre agents, billing and collection staff, leakage allowances, the Anglian Water assistance fund and the cost of providing social tariffs.

**Line 9: Customers aware of affordability assistance measures**

Data for 2013 to 2017 has been taken from the Consumer Council for Water 2017/18 Water Matters reports.

Targets for future performance will be continually re-assessed, to ensure we are challenging ourselves to achieve industry leading performance. We aim to improve awareness through pro-active identification and promotion of available assistance by effectively using data to target those most at risk of financial vulnerability.

**Line 10: Customers who are in debt who have a repayment plan**

Reported numbers exclude customers billed on our behalf by other water companies, such as Cambridge Water, Affinity Water, Thames Water and Severn Trent.

There was insufficient historic data to report 2013/14 to 2015/16 and therefore the cells for these years are left blank.

Repayment plans includes instalment plans, court plans, payment schemes with debt and Department for Work and Pensions (DWP) direct payments which are defined as follows:

- **Instalment plans** – temporary instalment arrangement for customers in arrears who cannot afford to clear the current balance and ongoing charges before the next bill is due. Affordable instalment amount and frequency agreed with customer after income and expenditure assessment
- **Court plans** – instalment arrangements agreed with customers to clear their outstanding county court claim by affordable instalments
- **Payment schemes with debt** – instalment arrangement for customers in arrears who can afford to clear the current balance and ongoing charges before the next bill is due. Affordable instalment amount and frequency agreed with customer after income and expenditure assessment
- **DWP direct payments** – deductions made by DWP from customers in receipt of income related benefits.

Due to the re-engagement achieved through our initiatives and our debt free in two years programme we expect to see the numbers of customers on repayment plans reduce as they move over to standard payment terms.

The figures reported are based on live accounts at year end and exclude those who were due a payment but did not make a payment between 17 February and 31 March.

**Line 11: Customers who have a repayment plan and who are continuing to pay**

Reported numbers exclude customers billed on our behalf by other water companies, such as Cambridge Water, Affinity Water, Thames Water and Severn Trent.

There was insufficient historic data to report 2013/14 to 2015/16 and therefore the cells for these years are left blank.

Repayment plans includes instalment plans, court plans, payment schemes with debt and DWP direct payments which are defined as follows:

- **Instalment plans** – temporary instalment arrangement for customers in arrears who cannot afford to clear the current balance and ongoing charges before the next bill is due. Affordable instalment amount and frequency agreed with customer after income and expenditure assessment
- **Court plans** – instalment arrangements agreed with customers to clear their outstanding county court claim by affordable instalments
• Payment schemes with debt - instalment arrangement for customers in arrears who can afford to clear the current balance and ongoing charges before the next bill is due. Affordable instalment amount and frequency agreed with customer after income and expenditure assessment.
• DWP direct payments - deductions made by DWP from customers in receipt of income related benefits.

Due to the re-engagement achieved through our initiatives and our debt free in two years programme we expect to see the numbers of customers on repayment plans reduce as they move over to standard payment terms.

The figures reported are based on live accounts at year end.

SECTION B - VULNERABILITY

Line 12: Customers aware of the non-financial vulnerability assistance measures offered
Data for 2013 to 2017 has been taken from the Consumer Council for Water 2017/18 Water Matters reports.

Targets for future performance will be re-assessed on an annual basis, following an industry benchmarking exercise to ensure we are continually challenging ourselves to achieve industry leading performance.

Line 13: Customers on special assistance register / priority service register (nr)
Historic figures provided are as of the 31 March for each financial year.

Volumes decreased in 2015/16 after we undertook a large cleansing exercise to ensure all information held was up to date and accurate.

Projections for future performance have been calculated based on a benchmarking exercise of the energy sector’s performance, taking into consideration potential differences in eligibility criteria and service offerings.

Our aim is to grow the Priority Services Register (PSR) from 2% to 15% over the AMP (2020-2025), based on the number of households receiving support as a percentage of occupied household connections. This does not include those that are billed on our behalf by another water company.

We do not currently record PSR registration at an individual level. Registration is currently captured within our systems at a household level. If a household is registered for support, all individuals within the household will benefit from being on the PSR.

To determine the number of individuals who would receive support through the PSR, we have multiplied the number of households registered for support by the average number of occupants per household within our region.

Line 14: Customers on special assistance register / priority service register (%)
The percentage is calculated based on the number of PSR customers as a percentage of the population estimated within our region.

As detailed under line 13, to calculate the population we have taken the number of occupied household connected properties billed by Anglian Water and multiplied this by the average number of occupants per household.

Line 15: Customers receiving services through the SAR/PSR - support with communication
We do not hold records of the number of customers receiving support with communication prior to 2017/18. We have estimated historic performance based on the percentage of customers who received support with communications in 2017/18.
Eligibility criteria and service offerings provided under the PSR are due to expand and therefore historic performance within the water sector can not be used as a true indicator of future performance.

To assist with the understanding and predicting future performance, we have undertaken a benchmarking exercise with the energy sector, whose current service offerings are more indicative of future performance. Future predictions are therefore based on anticipated alignment to performance seen within the energy sector.

**Line 16: Customers receiving services through the SAR/PSR - support with mobility and access restrictions**

As with Line 15, we do not hold a record of the number of customers who received support with mobility and access restrictions for previous financial years. We have estimated historic and future performance, based on the percentage of customers receiving support with mobility and access restrictions in 2017/18.

Within this subset we have included all customers registered of pensionable age, as they would automatically qualify for support with mobility and access restrictions.

Performance within the energy sector aligns to our current figures as such we have applied the current percentile to future predictions.

To estimate the number of individuals receiving support, we have multiplied the number of registered households by the average household occupancy within our region.

**Line 17: Customers receiving services through the SAR/PSR - support with supply interruption**

Currently all customers registered for priority services would receive additional support in the event of an interruption to supply; this is also true of historic performance.

As the eligibility criteria and service offerings provided under the PSR are due to expand, this may not be reflective of future performance. Once again, to better understand and predict future volumes, we have undertaken a benchmarking exercise within the energy sector to understand what this might look like in the future. We assessed the different categories that would require support in the event of an interruption to supply and calculated this as a percentage of registrations to predict future volumes.

To estimate the number of individuals receiving support, we have multiplied the number of registered households by the average household occupancy within our region.

**Line 18: Customers receiving services through the SAR/PSR - support with security**

We do not hold the requested data for previous financial years. To calculate historic performance we have used the current percentage of PSR customers receiving support with security and applied this to previous years.

As future PSR criteria and service offerings expand we expect customers receiving support with security to reflect a lower percentage of overall customers registered on the PSR. With an increased focus on data security and advances in technology we envisage a greater level of enhanced security for all customers, for example the use of biometric data is now frequently used as an alternative to password and security codes.

To estimate the number of individuals receiving support, we have multiplied the number of registered households by the average household occupancy within our region.
Line 19: Customers receiving services through the SAR/PSR - support with 'other' needs

This information is not currently captured; therefore we are unable to estimate performance for previous financial years. We intend to introduce a means of capturing this data moving forward. The cells for the years 2013/14 to 2017/18 are left blank.

To provide an estimate of future performance, we have undertaken a benchmarking exercise with the energy sector to understand the percentage of customer registered that may receive additional support not covered by the categories previously referenced in Lines 15 to 18. We estimated what percentage this would be of the overall PSR population to forecast future performance.

To estimate the number of individuals receiving support, we have multiplied the number of registered households by the average household occupancy within the Anglian Water region.

Line 20: Customers satisfied that the services are easy to access

We do not hold any historical data for previous financial years. To understand current performance we have introduced a question with our weekly customer satisfaction surveys. The cells for the years 2013/14 to 2016/17 are left blank.

This a priority area and we have set ourselves an ambitious target to deliver significant improvements over the next AMP. We aim to offer an inclusive service for all customers and drive continuous improvement in customer satisfaction levels.

Line 21: Customers on SAR/PSR contacted over the previous two years to ensure they are still receiving the right support

We undertake daily cleansing exercises of those registered with transitory or temporary situations, where we re-engage with these customers to understand if their circumstances have changed and ensure the right support continues to be provided.

In addition to the above we also carry out monthly cleansing activities to remove any customers who have subsequently passed away or moved outside of the Anglian Water region.
APP5 - PR14 RECONCILIATION - PERFORMANCE COMMITMENTS

The data table and commentary for App5 were previously provided in July 2018 as part of our PR14 Reconciliation Information submission. No changes have been made to the data table or commentary since then.

For every financial ODI reported in App5 we can confirm the following:

• The amount being claimed is the same as the outperformance payment or underperformance penalty determined by our reported performance (with the exception of SIM and leakage - see below)
• No mitigating factors have been applied to the forecast performance
• There was no ambiguity in the definition of the ODI
• No adjustment has been applied to reflect issues with the past reporting of data
• We have not refined our methodology for reporting.

In accordance with the reporting requirements, we have made no forecast of outperformance payments or underperformance penalties in respect of SIM in table App5. We have reported our SIM forecast revenue adjustment in table R10 line 9 (£26.202m 2017/18).

As our leakage performance commitment has in-period ODI adjustments we have been careful to ensure that we have only entered the amount that we expect to claim for PR19 (£5.150m, the expected outperformance payment for 2018/19) in App27 line 1 as the “total to be applied at PR19”. We expect to claim the adjustments for 2017/18 and 2019/20 in the in-period ODI determinations in December 2018 and December 2020 respectively.

For the following ODIs there is a material difference between our forecast performance and the performance commitment level. In the relevant sections, we set out the reasons behind these differences.

• Interruptions to supply
• Low pressure
• Per property consumption
• Leakage
• Percentage with SSSIs (by area) with favourable status
• Internal flooding
• External flooding
• Pollution incidents
• Survey of community perception.

Forecasts for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are our own and have not been subject to external assurance. The translation of forecast performance levels into outperformance payments has been subject to internal assurance. No assurance has been undertaken by our Customer Challenge Group. The accuracy and completeness of the information provided in this table is assured as part of the Board’s statement of assurance regarding our whole business plan.

In accordance with the reporting requirements, all monetary amounts in this table are in 2012/13 prices.
W-A2: Water supply interruptions

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting to do better than the performance commitment level, with resulting outperformance payments.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (minutes)</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (minutes)</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (minutes)</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment rate (£m/minute)</td>
<td>2.8</td>
<td>2.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>= 1(outperformance level) x 2.8 (outperformance payment rate) = £2.8m</td>
<td>= 1(outperformance level) x 2.8 (outperformance payment rate) = £2.8m</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

We have made considerable changes and investments since 2015 to improve our performance on supply interruptions. These include:

- The establishment of a dedicated restoration team
- Development of techniques which allow us to by-pass mains bursts through temporary pipework
- The purchase of ten tankers which enable us to maintain inputs of water into our networks while we repair bursts
- A range of behavioural and cultural initiatives aimed at enhancing the priority given to supply restoration.

Our forecasts of out-performance in years 4 and 5 are based on the evidence of years 1-3, in which we have out-performed the performance commitment level.

W-A3: Properties at risk of persistent low pressure

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to do better than the performance commitment level, with a resulting outperformance payment. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (no. properties)</td>
<td>257</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (no. properties)</td>
<td>224</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (no. properties)</td>
<td>107</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reward deadband (no. properties)</td>
<td>230</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment rate (£m/prop)</td>
<td>0.075</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>= 230 (reward deadband) - 150 (forecast performance) - x 0.075 (outperformance payment rate) = £6.0m</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Our forecast for year 5 is based on the success we have achieved since 2015 in reducing the number of properties at risk of low pressure and reflects our long term plan to reduce the number further. It will partly be achieved through the completion of a set of traditional schemes (involving, typically,
mains laying, booster pumping stations or improvements to connectivity). But also we have developed a cost effective solution for improving pressure to individual or small groups of properties. Implementing these solutions will enable us to remove from the register some long-standing properties which have hitherto not been cost beneficial.

**W-A4: Water quality contacts**

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting outperformance payment or underperformance penalty.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (no. per 1,000 properties)</td>
<td>1.23</td>
<td>1.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (no. per 1,000 properties)</td>
<td>1.23</td>
<td>1.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (no. per 1,000 properties)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**W-B1: Value for money perception - variation from baseline against WaSCs (water)**

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting outperformance payment or underperformance penalty.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**W-C1: Percentage of population supplied by single supply system**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting underperformance penalty. There was no outperformance payment available for this ODI.

No performance commitment level was set for 2018-19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (% properties on single supply system)</td>
<td></td>
<td>24.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (% properties on single supply system)</td>
<td></td>
<td>25.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (% properties on single supply system)</td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
W-C2: Frequency of service level restrictions (hosepipe bans)
For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

W-D1: Security of Supply Index (SoSI) - dry year annual average
For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

W-D2: Security of Supply Index (SoSI) - critical period (peak) demand
For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

W-D3: Per property consumption (PPC) (litres/household/day reduction)
For 2019/20 we are forecasting to underperform the performance commitment level, with an associated underperformance penalty of £7.8m. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level</td>
<td>-3</td>
<td>-2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level</td>
<td>-9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penalty collar</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (adjusted for penalty collar)</td>
<td>-7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty rate</td>
<td>0.224</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Our strategy for meeting our performance commitment was through a combination of behavioural change by our customers (encouraged through our free provision of water saving devices) and continued switching to metered billing. We have been disappointed by the relatively low levels of switching by customers for whom we have provided a meter under our enhanced metering programme. Many customers are resistant to switching even when shown the savings they would make and told about our two year switch back guarantee.
W-D4: Leakage - three-year average

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting substantially to outperform the performance commitment level, with associated outperformance payments totalling £12.9m.

As our leakage performance commitment has in-period ODI adjustments we have been careful to ensure that we have only entered the amount that we expect to claim for PR19 (£5.150m, the expected outperformance payment for 2018/19) in App 27 line 1 as the “total to be applied at PR19”. We expect to claim the adjustments for 2017/18 and 2019/20 in the in-period ODI determinations in December 2018 and December 2020 respectively.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (Ml/d lost to leakage, three year average)</td>
<td>192</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (Ml/d lost to leakage, three year average)</td>
<td>182</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment rate (£m/Ml/d/year)</td>
<td>0.509</td>
<td>0.509</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m) = 10 (outperformance level) x 0.509 (outperformance rate) = £5.1m = 15 (outperformance level) x 0.509 (outperformance rate) = £7.6m</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The outperformance that we forecast of our leakage performance commitment level is consistent with the targets we set in our PR14 business plan. Those targets were informed by our PR14 customer research, which told us that customers placed a high priority on leakage reduction and were prepared to pay to bring leakage levels down.

Our leakage forecasts will be delivered by continuation of the strategy we have implemented since 2015 and which delivered leakage reductions in the first three years of the period. Key components of this strategy include the following:

- We have devoted considerable resources to leakage detection, maintaining a large team of detection technicians and making use of new technologies such as noise loggers
- We have substantially increased our ability to manage pressure in our networks. We will have delivered 400 new pressure management schemes and achieved 50% coverage of the network by 2020
- We will have split 150 of our district metering areas (DMAs) into smaller areas to enable quicker location of leaks
- We have developed an integrated enhanced leakage reduction methodology which has delivered a 3 Ml/d per year reduction in base leakage through targeted interventions in high or recurring leakage areas. This includes targeted mainlaying, communication pipe replacements and shared service pipe splits.

W-E1: Percentage of SSSIs (by area) with favourable status

For 2019/20 we are forecasting significantly to outperform the performance commitment level of 50% by area of the SSSIs in our ownership to be in favourable status. We forecast performance to be 99% because English Nature have recategorised Rutland Water, our largest SSSI, as favourable. This re-categorisation is attributable to many years of investment at Rutland Water on biodiversity projects and erosion reduction through shoreline restoration.

No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.
This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**W-E2: Environmental compliance (water)**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting underperformance penalty. There was no outperformance payment available for this ODI.

No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (obligations delivered)</td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (obligations delivered)</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (obligations delivered)</td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**W-F1: Operational carbon (% reduction from 2015 baseline)**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**W-F2: Embodied carbon (% reduction from 2010 baseline)**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**W-G1: Survey of community perception**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting to underperform the performance commitment level. This is based on the evidence from our community perception surveys of 2015/16, 2016/17 and 2017/18. With the assistance of new media channels, such as social media applications, we now engage with customers and their communities more than ever before. However, we have not been able to match the stretching performance targets we set at the beginning the regulatory period.

No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**W-H1: Water infrastructure**

Commentary on this serviceability ODI and its associated sub-measures is provided in the commentary to App6.

**W-H2: Water non-infrastructure**

Commentary on this serviceability ODI and its associated sub-measures is provided in the commentary to App6.
W-I1: Mean zonal compliance (MZC)

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting to underperform the performance commitment level. However, we forecast that we will be within the penalty deadband so there will be no underperformance penalty. There was no outperformance payment available for this ODI.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (%)</td>
<td>100</td>
<td>100</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (%)</td>
<td>99.96</td>
<td>99.96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (%)</td>
<td>-0.04</td>
<td>-0.04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penalty deadband (%)</td>
<td>99.95</td>
<td>99.95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

S-A2: Properties flooded internally from sewers - three-year average (reduction)

For 2019/20 we are forecasting to outperform the performance commitment level, with a resulting outperformance payment of £8.6m. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (no. of properties flooded, reduction)</td>
<td>27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (no. of properties flooded, reduction)</td>
<td>78</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (no. of properties flooded, reduction)</td>
<td>53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reward deadband (no. of properties flooded, reduction)</td>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance reward rate (£m/property/year)</td>
<td>0.036</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>= 78 (forecast performance) - 30 (reward deadband) x 0.036 (outperformance reward rate) x 5 (years) = £8.6m</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The following activities have contributed to the reductions in the number of properties experiencing sewer flooding which we have achieved to date and forecast to achieve in the last two years of the regulatory period:

- Continued investment in our Keep It Clear campaign which aims to educate customers and other stakeholders about the consequences of inappropriate sewer use and encourage change in waste disposal behaviours
- A number of the programmes have been prioritised based on reducing overall flood risk across our customer base rather than removing single properties from a flood register
- A programme of rehabilitating and replacing sewers and rising mains where their structural characteristics give rise to repeat flooding incidents
- Greater use of non-return valves where these provide the most cost efficient means of protecting individual properties
- Programmes to reduce infiltration of ground and surface water where infiltration is reducing available sewer capacity
• Investment to improve our ability to monitor flows in networks
• Programmes of Planned Preventative Maintenance (PPM), targeted on high-risk sewers and pumping stations. In 2015 we recruited 21 additional technicians across Collection and Maintenance for proactive inspections of high-risk assets to inform our PPM programmes
• A programme of installing auto control and resets on our pumping stations targeted on repeat issues.

S-A3: Properties flooded externally from sewers - three-year average (reduction)
For 2019/20 we are forecasting to outperform the performance commitment level, thus avoiding an underperformance penalty. There was no outperformance payment payable for this ODI.
No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (no. of properties flooded, reduction)</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (no. of properties flooded, reduction)</td>
<td>1,146</td>
<td>778</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (no. of properties flooded, reduction)</td>
<td>756</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The activities listed in the previous section (internal sewer flooding) have also contributed to the reduction in the number of properties experiencing external sewer flooding.

S-A4: Percentage of sewerage capacity schemes incorporating sustainable solutions
For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to achieve the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.
This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

S-B1: Value for money perception variation from baseline against WaSCs (wastewater)
For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting outperformance payment or underperformance penalty.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**S-C1: Percentage of bathing waters attaining excellent status**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting outperformance payment or underperformance penalty. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (%)</td>
<td></td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (%)</td>
<td>65</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (%)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**S-C1: Percentage of SSSIs (by area) with favourable status**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting to significantly outperform the performance commitment level of 50% by area of the SSSIs in our ownership to be in favourable status. We forecast performance to be 99% because English Nature have re-categorised Rutland Water, our largest SSSI, as favourable. This re-categorisation is attributable to many years of investment at Rutland Water on biodiversity projects and erosion reduction through shoreline restoration.

No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**S-C3: Pollution incidents (category 3)**

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting to outperform the performance commitment level, with resulting outperformance payments totaling £4.5m.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (no. of incidents)</td>
<td>298</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (no. of incidents)</td>
<td>219</td>
<td>219</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reward deadband (no. of incidents)</td>
<td>298</td>
<td>298</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level (adjusted for deadband)</td>
<td>79</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance reward rate (£m/incident/year)</td>
<td>0.0285</td>
<td>0.0285</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>= 79 (forecast outperformance) x 0.0285 (outperformance reward rate) x 5 (years) = £2.3m</td>
<td>= 79 (forecast outperformance) x 0.0285 (outperformance reward rate) x 5 (years) = £2.3m</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The reduction in the number of pollution incidents has been driven largely by the same activities discussed for internal sewer flooding. This is because the root causes of pollution incidents are typically the same as those for sewer flooding: sewer blockages (often caused by inappropriate sewer use by customers), lack of real-time information about sewer flows, untargeted maintenance of sewers and pumping stations and infiltration of sewers by ground and surface water. The strategy...
for pollution incidents prevention includes predictive analytics using pump run-time differential and flow meter trend analysis; network visualisation and weather data integration alongside enhanced pumping station upgrades to enable greater visibility of network performance. It also comprises enhanced monitoring at our Water Recycling Centres and a community engagement Pollution Watch campaign.

**S-C4: Environmental compliance (wastewater)**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting underperformance penalty. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. No outperformance payment was available for this ODI.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (obligations delivered)</td>
<td></td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (obligations delivered)</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level</td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty</td>
<td></td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**S-D1: Operational carbon (% reduction from 2015 baseline)**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**S-D2: Embodied carbon (% reduction from 2010 baseline)**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**S-E1: Survey of community perception**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting to underperform the performance commitment level. This is based on the evidence from our community perception surveys of 2015/16, 2016/17 and 2017/18. With the assistance of new media channels, such as social media applications, we now engage with customers and their communities more than ever before. However, we have not been able to match the stretching performance targets we set at the beginning of the regulatory period. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**S-F1: Sewerage infrastructure**

Commentary on this serviceability ODI and its associated sub-measures is provided in the commentary to App6.

**S-F2: Sewerage non-infrastructure**

Commentary on this serviceability ODI and its associated sub-measures is provided in the commentary to App6.

**R-A1: Qualitative service incentive mechanism (SIM) score**

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level.
This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**R-A2: Service incentive mechanism (SIM)**

The Service Incentive Mechanism is a comparative measure. There is no pre-fixed performance commitment level and outperformance payments and underperformance penalties will be determined on the basis of companies’ relative performance over the relevant years (2015/16 to 2018/19).

We have forecast the SIM score we will achieve in 2018/19 and 2019/20. In accordance with the reporting requirements, we have made no forecast of outperformance payments or underperformance penalties in respect of SIM in table App5. We have made a forecast of the outperformance payment we might receive, based on the performance of ourselves and others during the regulatory period to date. We have reported this in table R10 line 9.

**R-A3: Customer Satisfaction Index prepared by UK Institute of Customer Service**

For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast.

This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

**R-B1: Fairness of bills perception - variation from baseline against WaSCs**

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting outperformance payment or underperformance penalty.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**R-B2: Affordability perception - variation from baseline against WaSCs**

For 2018/19 and 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level, with no resulting outperformance payment or underperformance penalty.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Forecast year</th>
<th>2018/19</th>
<th>2019/20</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Performance commitment level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Forecast performance level (variance from baseline against WASCs)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Variance from performance commitment level</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Outperformance payment (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Underperformance penalty (£m)</td>
<td>0</td>
<td>0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
R-C1: Operational carbon (% reduction from 2015 baseline)
For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

R-C2: Embodied carbon (% reduction from 2010 baseline)
For 2019/20 we are forecasting performance to match the performance commitment level. No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.

R-D1: Survey of community perception
For 2019/20 we are forecasting to underperform the performance commitment level. This is based on the evidence from our community perception surveys of 2015/16, 2016/17 and 2017/18. With the assistance of new media channels, such as social media applications, we now engage with customers and their communities more than ever before. However, we have not been able to match the stretching performance targets we set at the beginning the regulatory period.
No performance commitment level was set for 2018/19 and we have shown our internal forecast. This is a reputational ODI and no outperformance payments or underperformance penalties are applicable.
APP6 – PR14 RECONCILIATION - SUB-MEASURES

The data table and commentary for App6 were previously provided in July 2018 as part of our PR14 Reconciliation Information submission. No changes have been made to the data table or commentary since then.

For all of the serviceability ODIs and sub-measures reported in App6 we can confirm the following:

- No mitigating factors have been applied to the forecast performance
- There was no ambiguity in the definition of the ODI
- No adjustment has been applied to reflect issues with the past reporting of data
- We have not refined our methodology for reporting.

On the basis of our forecast performance we forecast no underperformance penalties. No outperformance payments were available for any of the four serviceability ODIs.

For the following sub-measures there is a material difference between our forecast performance and the reference level. In the relevant sections, we set out the reasons behind these differences.

- Customer contacts - discoloration
- Distribution Maintenance Index
- Pollution incidents
- Sewer collapses
- Sewer blockages
- WwTW failing numeric consents.

Forecasts at sub-measure level for 2018/19 and 2019/20 are our own and have not been subject to external assurance. The translation of forecast sub-measure performance levels into serviceability status (RAG) has been subject to internal assurance. No assurance has been undertaken by our Customer Challenge Group. The accuracy and completeness of the information provided in this table is assured as part of the Board’s statement of assurance regarding our whole business plan.

W-H1: Water infrastructure

We developed a bespoke serviceability ODI for water infrastructure (WI) at PR14. The key features of the ODI were the following:

- We would make an annual assessment of WI serviceability, defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG)
- The serviceability assessment in any year would depend on the status of four sub-measures
- The status of each sub-measure would be determined by performance against a pre-defined upper control limit in the current and prior years, and would also be defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG). A separate reference level was also set for each sub-measure, indicating expected performance.
- Underperformance penalties would be payable for serviceability assessments of Red or Amber, with no scope for outperformance payments.

As set out in the following sections, we forecast performance of all the sub-measures to match or exceed the respective upper control limits in 2018/19 and 2019/20 and therefore be assessed as Green. Given that all four sub-measures were also Green in 2017/18, we forecast WI serviceability as a whole to be also Green.

Unplanned interruptions >12 hours

We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to match the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.
Reactive mains bursts
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to match the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

Customer contacts - discolouration
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to outperform the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

The following activities have had the greatest impact on our performance on discolouration:

• We have consistently maintained our planned preventative maintenance programme of systematic mains flushing in 150 district metered areas (DMAs) within our Public Water Supply Zones (PWSZs) at highest risk of discolouration
• We have tackled the substantial discolouration issue in Hartlepool with a targeted flushing programme
• In Belstead PWSZ (Ipswich), which is our biggest risk area, we have implemented the programme of measures covered by our Regulation 28 notice with the DWI. The work in Belstead includes mains flushing, network reconfiguration, mains renovation and enhanced maintenance activities at Belstead WTW.

Distribution maintenance index
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to outperform the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

The activities listed in the previous section (customer contact - discolouration) have also had the greatest impact on our DMI performance.

W-H2: Water non-infrastructure
We developed a bespoke serviceability ODI for water non-infrastructure (WNI) at PR14. The key features of the ODI were the following:

• We would make an annual assessment of WNI serviceability, defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG)
• The serviceability assessment in any year would depend on the status of three sub-measures
• The status of each sub-measure would be determined by performance against a pre-defined upper control limit in the current and prior years, and would also be defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG). A separate reference level was also set for each sub-measure, indicating expected performance.
• Underperformance penalties would be payable for serviceability assessments of Red or Amber, with no scope for outperformance payments.

As set out in the following sections, we forecast performance of all the sub-measures to match or exceed the respective upper control limits in 2018/19 and 2019/20 and therefore be assessed as Green. Given that all three sub-measures were also Green in 2017/18, we forecast WNI serviceability as a whole to be also Green.

WTW with coliforms detected
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to match the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.
**Percentage service reservoirs with >5% coliforms**
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to match the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

**WTW turbidity**
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to match the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

**S-F1: Sewerage infrastructure**
We developed a bespoke serviceability ODI for sewerage infrastructure (SI) at PR14. The key features of the ODI were the following:

- We would make an annual assessment of SI serviceability, defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG)
- The serviceability assessment in any year would depend on the status of four sub-measures
- The status of each sub-measure would be determined by performance against a pre-defined upper control limit in the current and prior years, and would also be defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG). A separate reference level was also set for each sub-measure, indicating expected performance.
- Underperformance penalties would be payable for serviceability assessments of Red or Amber, with no scope for outperformance payments.

As set out in the following sections, we forecast performance of all the sub-measures to match or exceed the respective upper control limits in 2018/19 and 2019/20 and therefore be assessed as Green. Given that all four sub-measures were also Green in 2017/18, we forecast SI serviceability as a whole to be also Green.

**Pollution incidents**
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to outperform the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

We set out in the commentary to App5 the key components of our strategy which have led to a reduction in the number of pollution incidents.

**Sewer collapses**
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to outperform the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

A programme of rehabilitating and replacing sewers, rising mains and ancillary structures (e.g. silt traps) has contributed to the reduction in the number of sewer collapses which we have achieved to date and forecast to achieve in the last two years of the regulatory period.

**Internal flooding (overloaded + other causes)**
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to match the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.

**Sewer blockages**
We have forecast performance of this sub-measure to outperform the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. By definition, this is within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.
The following activities have contributed to the reductions in the number of sewer blockages which we have achieved to date and forecast to achieve in the last two years of the regulatory period:

- A programme of rehabilitating and replacing sewers, rising mains and ancillary structures (e.g. silt traps) where their structural characteristics give rise to blockages
- Continued investment in our Keep It Clear campaign which aims to educate customers and other stakeholders about the consequences of inappropriate sewer use and encourage change in waste disposal behaviours
- Programmes of Planned Preventative Maintenance (PPM), targetted on high-risk sewers. In 2015 we recruited 11 additional technicians in Collection for proactive inspections of high-risk sewers to inform our PPM programmes.

**S-F2: Sewerage non-infrastructure**

We developed a bespoke serviceability ODI for water non-infrastructure (SNI) at PR14. The key features of the ODI were the following:

- We would make an annual assessment of SNI serviceability, defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG)
- The serviceability assessment in any year would depend on the status of two sub-measures
- The status of each sub-measure would be determined by performance against a pre-defined upper control limit in the current and prior years, and would also be defined as Red, Amber or Green (RAG). A separate reference level was also set for each sub-measure, indicating expected performance.
- Underperformance penalties would be payable for serviceability assessments of Red or Amber, with no scope for outperformance payments.

As set out in the following sections, we forecast one of the sub-measures to underperform against its upper control limit in 2018/19 and therefore to be assessed as Amber. However, given that we forecast the other sub-measure to be Green in 2018/19 and 2019/20, we forecast SNI serviceability as a whole to be also Green for both years.

**Population equivalent (PE) WWTW in breach of consent**

We have forecast this sub-measure to underperform its upper control limit in 2018/19 (and be assessed as Amber) but to match its reference level in 2019/20 (and be assessed as Green).

**WWTW failing numeric consent**

We have forecast this sub-measure to underperform the reference level for 2018/19 and 2019/20. This is on the evidence of performance in the first two years of the regulatory period and earlier. The reference level is set at 0 failing works. While this is our target every year, it is a performance level we have never achieved. Furthermore, the performance we have forecast is good in our historical context.

The performance level we have forecast for 2018/19 and 2019/20 is well within the upper control limit for the sub-measure and therefore the status of the sub-measure for both years is Green.
APP7 – PROPOSED PRICE LIMITS AND AVERAGE BILLS

Lines 1 to 20 are all copied or calculated cells.

**Lines 21 to 24: K factors and bioresources average revenue per tonne of dry solid**

These lines have been populated using the outputs of the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool.

Line 24 has been populated using the Ofwat financial model. An adjustment has been made to the Ofwat financial model (summary_calc row 712) to remove an error to the calculation of the net present value of the bioresources volume.

A PV discount factor (Summary_Calc row 712) has been applied to the bioresresource volume (Summary_Calc row 713), as the NPV calculation should only be applied to the revenue, the PV discount factor has been adjusted to 1.

If the adjustment to correct this error is not applied then the Bioresources – TDS revenue average – real would be calculated as 684.010 £/tonne.

**Line 39: Average total bill - water**

**Report year 2018/19**

The average bill value for 2018/19 is calculated based on a forecast of charge multipliers (customer numbers by service and demand) and our published charges. This is in line with average bill information provided to Ofwat in January 2018.

The k factor for 2018/19 reflects Ofwat’s allowed totex plan, PAYG and run-off rates at PR14.

**Report year 2019/20**

The average bill value for 2019/20 is calculated based on a forecast of charge multipliers (customer numbers by service and demand) and allowed revenue. Allowed wholesale revenue is based on a roll-forward of the K Factor and WRFIM models to 2019/20, taking the K factor from the FD14, using the RPI forecast from the financial model and reflecting an adjustment to allowed revenue to account for forecast over-recovery for 2017/18 (taking into account accelerated repayment to customers in 2018/19 of an element of this) and for the latest forecast of the 2017/18 leakage ODI outperformance payment, taken in-period.

Allowed retail revenue uses a weighted average of the water only modification factors set out in the FD14 for unmeasured and measured customers. This is consistent with how the average bills are calculated for the period 2020/21 to 2024/25.

The higher percentage increase year-on-year for water services compared to wastewater reflects in part the higher K for water (0.6%) and that 2017/18 wholesale revenue over-recovery was weighted to water revenue. The accelerated repayment to customers in 2018/19 of an element of this over-recovery (in line with the PR14 Rulebook changes published in December 2017) therefore decreases water bills for 2018/19 more significantly than wastewater, thereby creating a higher year on year increase to the 2019/20 average water bill.

The k factor for 2019/20 reflects Ofwat’s allowed totex plan, PAYG and run-off rates at PR14.

**Report years 2020/21 to 2024/25**

These lines have been populated using the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool.
**Line 40: Average total bill - wastewater**

**Report year 2018/19**

The average bill value for 2018/19 is as calculated for our charge setting process for the charging year and set out in the average bill information provided to Ofwat in January 2018.

**Report year 2019/20**

The average bill value for 2019/20 is calculated based on a forecast of charge multipliers (customer numbers by service and demand) and allowed revenue. Allowed wholesale revenue is based on a roll-forward of the K Factor and WRFIM models to 2019/20, taking the K factor from the FD14, using the RPI forecast from the financial model and reflecting an adjustment to allowed revenue to true-up forecast over-recovery for 2017/18 which was repaid to customers on an accelerated basis in 2018/19.

Allowed retail revenue uses a weighted average of the sewerage only modification factors set out in the FD14 for unmeasured and measured customers. This is consistent with how the average bills are calculated for the period 2020/21 to 2024/25.

The lower percentage increase year-on-year compared to water reflects in part the lower K for wastewater (0.1%) and that 2017/18 wholesale revenue over-recovery was weighted to water revenue. The accelerated repayment to customers in 2018/19 of this over-recovery (in line with the PR14 Rulebook changes published in December 2017) therefore decreases wastewater bills for 2018/19 less significantly than water, thereby creating a lower year-on-year increase to the 2019/20 average wastewater bill.

**Report years 2020/21 to 2024/25**

These lines have been populated using the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool.

**Line 41: Average total combined bill**

**Report year 2018/19**

The average bill value for 2018/19 is calculated based on a forecast of charge multipliers (customer numbers by service and demand) and our published charges. This is in line with average bill information provided to Ofwat in January 2018.

**Report year 2019/20**

The average bill value for 2019/20 for wholesale services is calculated on the same basis as lines 39 and 40.

Allowed retail revenue uses a weighted average of the water and sewerage modification factors set out in the FD14 for unmeasured and measured customers. This is consistent with how the average bills are calculated for the period 2020/21 to 2024/25.

**Report years 2020/21 to 2024/25**

These lines have been populated using the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool.

**Line 46: Discount rate for reprofiling allowed revenue**

The discount rate is the wholesale cost of capital on a blended 50:50 RPI/CPIH basis.
APP8 – APPOINTEE FINANCING

Line 1: Net debt

Opening net debt is calculated as gross Class A and Class B debt, amounting to £6,839.1 million, less any cash balances and authorised investments of £543.6 million. As per the definition this has been deflated to 2017/18 prices using forecast CPIH.

Line 2: Equity dividends paid

We have assumed that equity dividends are recognised when paid, which is our normal accounting practice.

Equity dividends are sized to cover the minimum covenants and at a level consistent with reducing overall gearing.

For PR14 the level of dividend planned for 2019/20 was £124 million, however, our PR19 planned dividend for 2020/21 is only £73 million, a year-on-year reduction of 41%. In AMP6 we have already moved a long way to reduce dividends in order to lower gearing. For example in 2017/18 the AWS dividend available for distribution to investors in the ultimate parent company was £86.1 million compared with £128.0 million in the previous year, a reduction of 33% (source: page 165 of the AWS Annual Integrated Report 2018).

Dividends to be paid to our ultimate shareholders are being further reduced through to 2025, with excess cash expected to be injected to Anglian Water as permanent equity financing. These equity injections, which are discussed below in the line 3 commentary, are expected to result in a significant reduction in the company’s level of debt and gearing.

Line 3: Cash inflow from equity financing

Over the remainder of AMP6 and into AMP7, it is expected that Anglian Water will receive permanent equity injections from its owners, thus helping to reduce its level of gearing. We are currently assessing the mechanisms to deliver these equity injections.

For reporting simplicity, we have assumed in the Business Plan that the receipt of the equity injections offsets the dividends paid by Anglian Water in App11 – Income statement.

Lines 5 to 12: Water RCV closing balance at 31 March 2020

These lines have been populated based upon the outputs of the RCV adjustment feeder model.

Lines 43 to 52: Wastewater RCV closing balance at 31 March 2020

These lines have been populated based upon the outputs of the RCV adjustment feeder model.

Line 53: Bioresources RCV (prior to midnight adjustments) 31 March 2020

This line reflects the updated Bioresources RCV allocation from WS12, Line 18.
APP9 - ADJUSTMENTS TO RCV FROM DISPOSALS OF INTEREST IN LAND

The data table and commentary for App9 were previously provided in July 2018 as part of our PR14 Reconciliation Information submission. No changes have been made to the data table or commentary since then.

Lines 1 and 12: Forecast at previous review - water and wastewater
We have reported the net proceeds from the disposal of interests in land for 2014/15 as forecast at PR14.
As the forecast at PR14 was not allocated between water and wastewater disposals, a 50:50 allocation has been applied to the total forecast net proceeds which is broadly inline with the actual proceeds received.

Lines 2 and 13: Actual and current forecast sales - water and wastewater
For the years 2014/15 to 2017/18, total actual land sale proceeds net of all costs and net book values are reported. The split between water and wastewater is based on the operational purpose of the sites being disposed.
For 2018/19 and 2019/20, forecast sales of £500,000 less anticipated associated costs of £50,000 have been entered, split 70:30 between water and wastewater.
We are not currently anticipating any significant land disposals during this period, with water tower disposals forming the majority of the forecast.

Line 4: WACC - fully post tax on notional structure
This line reflects the real full post tax WACC that applied at PR14.

Line 15: WACC - fully post tax on notional structure
This line reflects the real full post tax WACC that applied at PR14.
**App10 - Financial Ratios**

**Section A: Financial Ratios - Notional Capital Structure**

We describe in chapter 15 of our Plan (*Balancing risk and reward*) how we have ensured that our Plan is financeable on an actual and notional structure.

**Lines 1-11: General**

These lines have been populated using the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool.

**Line 1: Gearing**

Notional gearing is set at 60% at the start of AMP7, in line with the Ofwat guidance.

**Lines 2 to 4: Interest cover**

This measures the number of times operating cash flow, after deducting the costs of maintaining our assets or depreciation charge whichever is the greater, covers the total interest cost.

**Line 4: Adjusted cash interest cover (alternative calculation)**

The Adjusted cash interest cover ratio - Appointee (Alternative) (Financial model - Analysis_Appointee row 185) is calculated incorrectly in the financial model due to an error in the Excess fast money - Appointee – nominal (Analysis_Appointee row 189) calculation. This error has been corrected by changing the sign in the equation.

Original equation = IF(L178 > L177, 0, L177 - L178)
Corrected equation = IF(L178 > L177, 0, L177 + L178)

As we have not applied any adjustment to the PAYG ratio and have applied the natural PAYG ratio for each year of the AMP, the Adjusted cash interest cover ratio - Appointee (Alternative) is the same as Adjusted cash interest cover ratio (Ofwat) - Appointee (App10 line 3).

**Lines 5 to 6: Funds from operations / Net debt**

These lines are calculated in line with guidance.

**Line 10: Return on capital employed**

This line is calculated in line with guidance.

**Line 12: Target credit rating**

Our corporate family credit rating with Moody’s is Baa1. We have targeted this level both for the notional and the actual capital structure.

**Section B: Financial Ratios - Actual Capital Structure**

**Line 23: Gearing**

We plan to reduce the level of gearing in AMP7. This is being achieved through external shareholders receiving reduced dividends. Excess cash will be recycled back into Anglian Water via permanent equity financing.

**Line 25: Adjusted cash interest cover**

This measures the number of times operating cash flow, after deducting the costs of maintaining our assets or depreciation charge whichever is the greater, covers the total interest cost.

The plan ratios are an average level of 1.3 during AMP7.
We are targeting a minimum of 1.3 times, in line with maintaining our current credit ratings. There is no headroom to these levels in the plan.

**Line 28: Funds from operations / net debt (alternative calculation)**

Our target ratio is 6% in order to meet the minimum level for our current credit ratings. The plan is unable to meet this target.

**Line 29: Dividend cover**

We do not use this metric in assessing financeability.

Equity dividends are sized to cover the minimum of three times interest cover at Osprey Acquisitions Ltd (OAL) and are at a level consistent with reducing gearing.

As shown in App8, the net dividend / equity financing is minimal due to the ultimate shareholders receiving reduced dividends over the AMP. Excess cash is to be recycled back in Anglian Water via permanent equity financing.

**Line 30: RCF / net debt**

This is calculated in line with line 28: Funds from Operations (FFO) / Net Debt (alternative calculation) with the exception of the deduction of dividends from FFO.

However, significantly reduced dividends are paid to shareholders, all excess dividends paid from AWS are returned to AWS as an equity financing.

**Line 31: RCF to Capex**

We do not use this metric in assessing financeability but it is an overall measure of a company’s ability to finance a capital programme at the scale envisaged given the dividends assumed to be paid out. It is based on our notional dividend policy.

Whilst the profile and level of this ratio fluctuates year on year we consider it to be acceptable. We have seen similar fluctuations in this metric in the current AMP.

**Line 32: Return on Capital Employed**

This line is calculated in line with guidance.

**Line 34: Target credit rating**

This has been calculated using the Ofwat financial model methodology and the actual opening gearing.

We are required to maintain credit ratings for both class A and class B debt. Each of the three credit rating agencies rate these debt classes slightly differently. Our covenants require us to achieve a minimum rating from two of the three agencies.

For A-rated debt (which is the majority of it) the minimum rating required by Moody’s is A3. The ratings required by the other agencies are A- and A.

Minimum ratings for B-rated debt are Baa3, BBB, BBB+.

We also have a corporate family rating by just one agency, Moody’s, which is Baa1. This is the target credit rating.
APP11 - INCOME STATEMENT BASED ON THE ACTUAL COMPANY STRUCTURE

Line 1: Revenue
Revenue is populated from the Ofwat PR19 financial model, an analysis of this can be found in App17.

Line 2: Operating expenditure
The level of annual expenditure is higher than seen in AMP6. This is due to a number of factors such as increased operating expenditure on new capital schemes, and the switch to more cloud based solutions (Opex) compared with on-premise IT solutions (Capex), which has the effect of increasing Opex and lowering Capex. More detail on the various variances is found in the WS1 and WWS1 commentary.

Line 3: Depreciation
Depreciation based on the actual structure differs from that based on the notional structure, which is calculated by the regulatory model. This is primarily due to the calculation of additions which, under the regulatory model, are based on Capex net of grants and contributions (G&C) income. This results in depreciation being presented net of the G&C amortisation where as, under the actual structure, this is shown within other income, as instructed.

Line 4: Amortisation
For statutory and regulatory reporting we present computer software and internally generated assets as intangible assets and the corresponding depreciation charge is presented as amortisation. However, in order to meet the requirements of the regulatory model, these assets have been shown as tangible assets in App12 and App16, with the corresponding amortisation being shown as depreciation in line 3 rather than amortisation in line 4. In App16 there is no accounting goodwill and therefore our amortisation reported in this line is nil.

Line 5: Operating income
This line is nil on the basis that we are not forecasting any significant profit or losses on fixed asset disposals in the period, nor any exceptional items.

Line 7: Other income
We have continued to defer developer contributions in our PR19 business plan. Under IFRS 15, an alternative treatment would be to recognise developer contributions immediately as revenue; however, this is still the subject of debate in the industry. We are aware that a number of companies plan to continue to defer revenue recognition, which is also an acceptable approach under IFRS 15. We will continue to review the industry position before making a final decision on the most appropriate accounting treatment later in the year. Our business plan reflects therefore our existing policy of recognising revenue from developer contributions on a deferred basis.

In addition to other income included in the notional income statement, as instructed, in table 11 we also have included the amortisation of these grants and contributions within the other income figures. As noted above, this is included within depreciation in the notional income statement (App11a).

Lines 8 and 9: Interest income and expense
Interest income reflects the forecast interest received on cash deposits. The interest expense relates to the forecast interest payable on our embedded debt at the rates disclosed in App19 and the forecast interest payable on new debt issued in line with the rates assumed by Ofwat, also detailed in App19.
Line 10: Interest expense related to the unwinding of discounted liabilities
This line is nil across the period because our regulatory financial model does not forecast the interest expense related to the unwinding of discounted liabilities. Typically the charge is relatively small (£0.3 million in 2017/18) and fluctuates depending on the discount rate used.

Line 12: Fair value gains/(losses) on derivative financial instruments
Our regulatory financial model does not forecast the volatile non-cash fair value movements of derivative financial instruments, and therefore we have assumed no movements in the plan. This is consistent with showing the underlying economic performance of the business.

Line 14: UK corporation tax
The corporation tax charge is equal to that based on the notional company structure, which has been calculated using the Ofwat financial model.

Line 15: Deferred tax
The deferred tax charge is equal to that based on the notional company structure, which has been calculated using the Ofwat financial model, as we do not expect any material timing difference between those forecast in the notional and actual company structure.

Line 17: Dividends
Equity dividends are sized to cover the minimum of three times interest cover at a parent company, Osprey Acquisitions Ltd (OAL) and are at a level consistent with reducing gearing.

Over the remainder of AMP6 and into AMP7, it is expected that Anglian Water will receive equity injections from its owners, thus helping to reduce its level of gearing. We are currently assessing the mechanisms to deliver these equity injections.

For reporting simplicity, we have assumed in the Business Plan that the receipt of the equity injections offsets the dividends paid by Anglian Water.
APP11A - INCOME STATEMENT BASED ON A NOTIONAL COMPANY STRUCTURE

These lines have been populated using the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool. The exceptions to this are lines 4, 10 and 12 which are zero in the notional company structure.

Differences between the actual income statement (App11) and the notional income statement (App11a) are as follows:

Lines 3 and 7: Depreciation and Other income
In the notional income statement, depreciation is calculated based on capex net of grants and contributions (G&Cs), whereas in the actual income statement, amortisation of G&Cs is shown within other income.

Lines 8 and 9: Interest income and Interest expense
This is based on actual forecast borrowings and interest rates in the actual income statement whereas the notional income statement is calculated based on outputs from Ofwat’s PR19 financial model in which borrowings are maintained at a level which achieves a 60% notional gearing ratio.

Line 17: Dividends - actual dividends
These are shown net of any forecast equity injection, are based on actual forecast dividends as detailed in App11. Notional dividends are based on outputs from Ofwat’s PR19 financial model in which borrowings is set at a level which achieves an opening 60% notional gearing ratio.
APP12 – BALANCE SHEET BASED ON THE ACTUAL COMPANY STRUCTURE

Line 9: Trade receivables
Trade receivables are primarily driven by forecast debtor days and income accrual rates. A full analysis can be found in App13.

Line 11: Cash and cash equivalents
Cash and cash equivalents are calculated using our financial model, for the actual balance sheet we are forecasting an increase in cash in the final year in order to fund debt repayment scheduled for 2026.

Line 13: Trade payables
Trade payables are primarily driven by forecast creditor days, a full analysis can be found in App14.

Line 14: Capex creditor
The capex creditor includes accruals which is evidenced by the increased payment days when compared to trade creditor days. The payment profile adopted results in a consistent year-end creditor balance.

Line 17: Current tax liabilities
We have included a £298 million inter-group corporation tax liability within wholesale other payables. This liability reflects amounts owed to other group companies, where the regulated company has disclaimed capital allowances for the benefit of these other companies. There is an agreement that the regulated company does not have to pay the inter-group tax liability until it receives the benefit of the disclaimed capital allowances. No amounts are owed to HMRC. We have therefore included this liability within wholesale other payables. We note that its inclusion in corporation tax liabilities would result in the incorrect allocation of interest in the regulatory model.

Line 24: Retirement benefit obligations
Retirement benefit assets and obligations represent the net IAS19 accounting surplus of our defined benefit pension scheme which was £9.1 million as at 31 March 2018, although on an actuarial basis there is a deficit. On 31 March 2018, following a period of consultation with representatives of all employees, the defined benefit sections were closed for future accruals. In the year to 31 March 2019 the Company is committed to making a deficit reduction payment and this is planned to continue for the remainder of AMP6 and throughout AMP7. As a result the accounting surplus has been forecast to grow each year by the annual deficit payments for the period to 31 March 2025. This surplus has been shown as a negative liability in line with Ofwat guidance.

Line 26: Deferred income - G&Cs
We have continued to defer developer contributions in our PR19 business plan. Under IFRS 15, an alternative treatment would be to recognise developer contributions immediately as revenue, however this is still the subject of debate in the industry, and we are aware that a number of companies plan to continue to defer revenue recognition, which is also an acceptable approach under IFRS 15. We will continue to review the industry position before making a final decision on the most appropriate accounting treatment later in the year. Our business plan reflects therefore our existing policy of recognising revenue from developer contributions on a deferred basis. The forecast deferred income balance has been allocated between G&C and adopted assets based on the 2018 actual ratio.
Line 27: Deferred income - adopted assets
Deferred income in relation to adopted assets is amortised over the life of the asset, this amortisation is shown within other income in App11 as instructed.
The forecast deferred income balance has been allocated between G&C and adopted assets based on the 2018 actual ratio.

Line 35: Other reserves
Other reserves represent the cumulative impact of financial derivatives as at March 2020, which are reallocated to other reserves by the balance sheet feeder model. We do not forecast derivative movements and therefore this balance remains the same for the AMP.

Section J: Wholesale and retail line item split - actual company structure
We have assumed that profits in the residential retail business are distributed as dividend, and therefore its retained profits are nil each year.
We have also assumed that the Capex creditor and cash balances reside in the wholesale business only.
APP12A - BALANCE SHEET BASED ON A NOTIONAL COMPANY STRUCTURE

These lines have been populated using the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool and are equal to the actual balance sheet, with the exception of the following lines:

**Line 11: Cash and cash equivalents**

The large overdrawn position is caused by the additional debt requirements being met by an increase in overdraft.

**Lines 15 and 22: Borrowings**

Notional borrowing produced by the Ofwat PR19 financial model are calculated such that the notional company opening gearing is set at 60%. Actual borrowings in App11 are based on forecast amounts.

**Line 24: Retirement benefit obligations**

Retirement benefit obligations, which are equal in both notional and actual balance sheets at March 2020, differ in subsequent years as the actual forecast position is based on forecast deficit payments, while the notional balance sheet position is adjusted each year by the wholesale recovery payments excluding those relating to the retail price control as reported in table R1 (further details can be found in the commentary to App12).

**Line 25: Provisions**

Provisions reported in the notional balance sheet assume a nil starting position in 2020 and therefore only reflect forecast actual movements.

**Line 26 to 27: Deferred income - G&Cs & adopted assets**

The balance sheet produced by the Ofwat PR19 financial model assumes no deferred income in relation to G&C and adopted assets in 2020 and future years. As discussed in detail in the commentary to App11, the model also calculates fixed asset balances for each year based on capex additions, which are net of any G&C received, this also results in a lower notional depreciation compared to the actual.

As the notional balance sheet reported in App12a is calculated from the actual forecast figures reported in App16 rather than that produced by the model, this difference, which can be reconciled as the G&C income reported in WS1 and WWS1 and the difference in depreciation between App11 and App11a, reflecting the depreciation on this G&C income, has been reported in Line 26: Deferred income - G&Cs.

**Line 34: Retained profits**

This reflects the forecast notional retained profits which will differ from the forecast actual.
## APP13 - TRADE RECEIVABLES

### Lines 1 to 4: Trade receivables net

The trade receivables balances are derived from our Treasury cash flow model after applying the debtor days in section D. The reduction in debtor days reflects the forecast improvement in the recovery of customer debt.

Business customer / business retail debtors are shown as nil as we no longer have a business customer retail business.

### Lines 6 to 7: Measured income accrual

The measured income accrual is derived from multiplying the relevant forecast turnover figures by the forecast measured income accrual rates shown in section E. The rates are derived from the reported turnover and measured income accrual for the year to 31 March 2018.

As we sold our non-household retail business in 2018, we have no business retail measured income accrual. The wholesale element of the business accrual is included within line 12.

### Lines 5 and 8: Prepayments, accrued income and other trade receivables

Our prepayments relate to Opex items, such as rent and rates, which typically do not fluctuate significantly from one year to the next, therefore we have assumed they remain flat in real terms (increasing by CPIH) for working capital forecasting purposes.

### Line 11: Trade and other receivables:

This represents trade receivables due from non-retail customers and is based on amounts receivable in the last reported financial year.

### Line 12: Prepayments and accrued income (wholesale)

This represents the monthly accrual for wholesale revenue, which based on historical data, represents 8.82% of wholesale income.

### Line 15: Residential retail unmeasured revenue (appointee)

Currently the line adds together wholesale revenue (sum of App17 line 20) and Revenue - Water - residential retail unmeasured (R7 line 14).

In order to fully capture the appointee revenue, this calculation should also include:

- Revenue - Wastewater - residential retail unmeasured (R7 line 16)
- Revenue - Combined - residential retail unmeasured (R7 line 18).

The formulas in these cells have not been changed to correct for this error as the cells are password protected.

### Residential retail unmeasured revenue (appointee)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£ million</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wholesale unmeasured charge - residential</td>
<td>App17 line 20</td>
<td>211.8</td>
<td>208.0</td>
<td>200.8</td>
<td>193.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CPIH: Financial year average indices</td>
<td>App23 line 29</td>
<td>111.1</td>
<td>113.4</td>
<td>115.6</td>
<td>117.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CPIH: Financial year average indices (2017/18 average)</td>
<td>App23 line 29</td>
<td>104.2</td>
<td>104.2</td>
<td>104.2</td>
<td>104.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue - Water - residential retail unmeasured</td>
<td>R7 line 14</td>
<td>3.4</td>
<td>2.8</td>
<td>2.8</td>
<td>2.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured revenue (appointee)</td>
<td></td>
<td><strong>229.3</strong></td>
<td><strong>229.0</strong></td>
<td><strong>225.6</strong></td>
<td><strong>222.1</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Residential retail unmeasured revenue (appointee)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£ million</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Missing lines</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue - Wastewater -</td>
<td>R7 line 16</td>
<td>8.5</td>
<td>7.0</td>
<td>7.2</td>
<td>7.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue - Combined -</td>
<td>R7 line 18</td>
<td>13.3</td>
<td>10.7</td>
<td>10.7</td>
<td>10.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Corrected values</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Line 16: Residential retail measured revenue (appointee)**

Currently the line adds together wholesale revenue (sum of App17 line 22) and Revenue - Water - residential retail measured (R7 line 13).

In order to fully capture the appointee revenue, this calculation should also include:

- Revenue - Wastewater - residential retail measured (R7 line 15)
- Revenue - Combined - residential retail measured (R7 line 17).

The formulas in these cells have not been changed to correct for this error as the cells are password protected.

**Corrected values (used in Financial model)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£ million</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Wholesale measured charge -</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>residential</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>App17 line 22</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CPIH: Financial year average</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>indices</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>App23 line 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>CPIH: Financial year average</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>indices (2017/18 average)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>App23 line 29</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue - Water - residential</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>retail measured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>R7 line 13</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>revenue (appointee)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>760.8</td>
<td>811.4</td>
<td>852.3</td>
<td>894.2</td>
<td>933.8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Corrected values (using Financial model)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£ million</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>Missing lines</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue - Wastewater -</td>
<td>R7 line 15</td>
<td>17.8</td>
<td>14.8</td>
<td>15.1</td>
<td>15.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>residential retail measured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue - Combined -</td>
<td>R7 line 17</td>
<td>64.2</td>
<td>53.3</td>
<td>55.0</td>
<td>56.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>residential retail measured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Corrected values</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>revenue (appointee)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>842.7</td>
<td>879.5</td>
<td>922.4</td>
<td>966.2</td>
<td>1,007.7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Section D: Retail debtor days**

These are based on the forecast debtor days as mentioned above, which have then been applied to the cash flow model for AMP7.

**Line 19: Residential retail average trade debtors days**

This line is calculated using App13 lines 15 and 16, which appears to contain an error (see commentary for App13 line 15).
Although the formulas in these cells have not been changed to correct for this error as the cells are password protected, the corrected values have been used in the Financial model.

**Corrected values (used in Financial model)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Residential retail unmeasured trade receivables - net</th>
<th>App13 line 1</th>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27.8</td>
<td>26.9</td>
<td>26.2</td>
<td>25.5</td>
<td>24.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured trade receivables - net</td>
<td>App13 line 2</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>100.5</td>
<td>103.5</td>
<td>107.2</td>
<td>111.4</td>
<td>115.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured revenue (appointee) corrected</td>
<td>App13 line 15</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>251.1</td>
<td>246.7</td>
<td>243.5</td>
<td>240.3</td>
<td>236.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured revenue (appointee) corrected</td>
<td>App13 line 16</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>842.7</td>
<td>879.5</td>
<td>922.4</td>
<td>966.2</td>
<td>1,007.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail average trade debtors days</td>
<td>Days</td>
<td>42.8</td>
<td>42.3</td>
<td>41.8</td>
<td>41.4</td>
<td>41.2</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Line 20: Residential retail unmeasured trade debtors**

This line is calculated using App13 line 15 which appears to contain an error (see commentary for App13 line 15).

Although the formulas in these cells have not been changed to correct for this error as the cells are password protected, the corrected values have been used in the Financial model.

**Corrected values (used in Financial model)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Residential retail unmeasured trade receivables - net</th>
<th>App13 line 1</th>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>27.8</td>
<td>26.9</td>
<td>26.2</td>
<td>25.5</td>
<td>24.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured revenue (appointee) corrected</td>
<td>App13 line 15</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>251.1</td>
<td>246.7</td>
<td>243.5</td>
<td>240.3</td>
<td>236.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured trade debtors</td>
<td>Days</td>
<td>40.4</td>
<td>39.8</td>
<td>39.3</td>
<td>38.8</td>
<td>38.3</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Line 21: Residential retail measured trade debtors**

This line is calculated using App13 line 16 which appears to contain an error (see commentary for App13 line 15).

Although the formulas in these cells have not been changed to correct for this error as the cells are password protected, the corrected values have been used in the Financial model.

**Corrected values (used in Financial model)**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Residential retail measured trade receivables - net</th>
<th>App13 line 2</th>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>100.5</td>
<td>103.5</td>
<td>107.2</td>
<td>111.4</td>
<td>115.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured revenue (appointee) corrected</td>
<td>App13 line 16</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>842.7</td>
<td>879.5</td>
<td>922.4</td>
<td>966.2</td>
<td>1,007.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured trade debtors</td>
<td>Days</td>
<td>43.5</td>
<td>42.9</td>
<td>42.4</td>
<td>42.1</td>
<td>41.9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Section E: Measured income accrual rates

For measured income accrual rates we have used our internal forecasts for the remainder of AMP6 and then applied these rates over AMP7. We have assumed there will be no significant change to billing cycles over AMP7.
APP14 - TRADE AND OTHER PAYABLES

Line 1: Wholesale trade payables
We have assumed the average creditor days calculated for AMP6 apply throughout AMP7. Advance receipt creditor days are calculated as the turnover divided by the year-end payments on account balance, multiplied by 365.

Line 2: Wholesale other payables
Wholesale other payables relate to accruals and other payables which include customer deposits ranging from £37 million to £40 million in the AMP.

In addition, a £298 million inter-group corporation tax liability has been included in wholesale other payables. This liability reflects amounts owed to other group companies, where the regulated company has disclaimed capital allowances for the benefit of these other companies. There is an agreement that the regulated company does not have to pay the inter-group tax liability until it receives the benefit of the disclaimed capital allowances. No amounts are owed to HMRC. We have therefore included this liability within wholesale other payables. We note that its inclusion in corporation tax liabilities would result in the incorrect allocation of interest in the regulatory model.

Line 4: Wholesale creditors’ residential retail
This line is shown as nil as there is no cashflow between our wholesale and retail business.

Line 5: Wholesale creditors’ business retail
This is shown as nil as we no longer have a non-household retail business.

Lines 6 to 7: Retail trade and other payables
These lines are shown as nil as we do not separate retail creditors from wholesale.

Lines 10 to 11: Business customers / business retail advance receipts
These are shown as nil as we no longer have a business customer retail business.

Lines 15 to 18: Trade creditor days
Trade creditor days are assumed to be consistent with those reported in the current AMP. We have no evidence to suggest this would vary by price control and therefore no differentiation has been made. Our normal payment terms are net monthly so on average suppliers are paid 45 days after we receive the invoice. The calculation includes payroll and other costs which has the effect of reducing the overall creditor days balance.

Line 20: Capex creditor days
The capex creditor includes accruals which is evidenced by the increased payment days when compared to trade creditor days. The payment profile adopted results in a consistent year-end creditor balance.

Line 21: Residential retail advance receipts creditor days unmeasured
This line is calculated using App13 line 15 which appears to contain an error (see commentary for App13 line 15).

Although the formulas in these cells have not been changed to correct for this error as the cells are password protected, the corrected values have been used in the Financial model.
### Corrected values (used in Financial model)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured advance receipts</td>
<td>App14 line 8</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>(16.5)</td>
<td>(16.2)</td>
<td>(16.0)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail unmeasured revenue (appointee) corrected ¹</td>
<td>App13 line 15</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>251.1</td>
<td>246.7</td>
<td>243.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail advance receipts creditor days unmeasured</td>
<td>Days</td>
<td>24.0</td>
<td>24.0</td>
<td>24.0</td>
<td>24.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

¹ see commentary App13 line 15

### Line 22: Residential retail advance receipts creditor days measured

This line is calculated using App13 line 16 which appears to contain an error (see commentary for App13 line 16).

Although the formulas in these cells have not been changed to correct for this error as the cells are password protected, the corrected values have been used in the Financial model.

### Corrected values (used in Financial model)

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured advance receipts</td>
<td>App14 line 9</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>(270.9)</td>
<td>(282.7)</td>
<td>(296.5)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail measured revenue (appointee) corrected ¹</td>
<td>App13 line 16</td>
<td>£m</td>
<td>842.7</td>
<td>879.5</td>
<td>922.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Residential retail advance receipts creditor days unmeasured</td>
<td>Days</td>
<td>117.3</td>
<td>117.3</td>
<td>117.3</td>
<td>117.3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

¹ see commentary App13 line 16

### Lines 23 to 24: Business customers / business retail advance receipts creditor days

These are shown as nil as we no longer have a business customer retail business.

### Lines 25 to 26: Retail creditor months

These lines are shown as nil as we do not separate retail creditors from wholesale.

### Section D: Dividend creditors wholesale retail split

We have assumed that all dividends are paid in the period to which they relate, we therefore have no dividend creditors.
APP15 - CASHFLOW BASED ON THE ACTUAL COMPANY STRUCTURE

All lines in this table are populated based on our financial model. Included within other income is amortisation of deferred income in relation to grants and contributions which is a non-cash item. In order to present cash generated from operations and in turn net capex correctly we have adjusted line 6 ‘changes in working capital - trade and other payables’ to reflect this non-cash movement.

**Line 9: Cash generated from operations**

The level of cash generated throughout the period is consistent with our cash generation experience in AMP6.

**Line 21: Increase / decrease in net cash**

The overall movement in cash over the plan period is consistent with the balance sheet movement in cash and cash equivalents.
APP15A - CASHFLOW BASED ON A NOTIONAL COMPANY STRUCTURE

These lines have been populated using the Ofwat PR19 financial model and Ofwat financial mapping tool.

The primary differences between the cashflow based on the actual company structure in App15 and the cashflow based on the notional company structure are as follows:

1. Net interest paid is higher in App15 due to a higher level of forecast debt compared to the notional company structure.
2. Cash flows from financing activities show a net inflow based on the actual company structure compared to a net outflow in the cashflow based on the notional company structure. This is as a result of lower equity dividends paid in the actual company structure and an inflow from an increase in borrowings and equity financing.
APP16 – TANGIBLE FIXED ASSETS

This table provides forecasts of tangible fixed asset values and depreciation charges by price control. These forecasts are based on planned depreciation on both existing fixed assets held in SAP and on planned asset commissioning of the forecast capital programme for the remainder of AMP6 and all of AMP7.

A key number of assumptions have been made in compiling these forecasts:

• The majority of capital expenditure is directly attributed to the price control to which the spend relates. Where this is not possible, for example for IT and other management and general assets shared by more than one price control, the spend has been allocated in full to the price control of principal use. A subsequent recharge of depreciation is then made between the relevant price controls to account for the usage of the assets by other price controls
• Commissioning profiles for the remainder of AMP6 and for AMP7 have been set based on current asset under construction balances together with historic commissioning trends
• The average asset lives used for future commissioning have been based on average lives reported in AMP6. These include downwards revisions to reflect changes to shorter lives of certain operational assets which were noted in 2017/18.

Section D: Fixed asset accumulated depreciation at 31 March

Between the year ended 31 March 2020 and the year-ended 31 March 2021, the annual depreciation charge on tangible fixed assets is forecast to fall by £20 million. This fall is a result of circa £50 million of additional accelerated depreciation on resilience assets, primarily in Bioresources, between 1 October 2017 and 31 March 2020. These assets are not expected to be used by the Company after 31 March 2020 and are therefore being depreciated to zero net book value by that date. It is assumed they will be removed from the asset register on 31 March 2020.
APP17 - APPOINTEE REVENUE SUMMARY

No commentary is required for this table as all cells are calculated.
APP18 - SHARE CAPITAL AND DIVIDENDS

Section A: Equity shares

Over the remainder of AMP6 and into AMP7, it is expected that Anglian Water will receive equity injections from its owners, thus helping to reduce its level of gearing. We are currently assessing the mechanisms to deliver these equity injections with our lenders.

For reporting simplicity, we have assumed in our Plan that the receipt of the equity injections offsets the dividends paid by Anglian Water. Therefore both the dividend and the equity injection have been netted off in App11, which is why we are not showing any increase in share capital in respect of the equity injections.

Section B: Dividends

Equity dividends are sized to cover the minimum of three times interest cover at Osprey Acquisitions Ltd (OAL) and are at a level consistent with reducing gearing.

As shown in App8, the net dividend / equity financing is minimal due to the ultimate shareholders receiving significantly reduced dividends over the AMP. Excess cash is recycled back into Anglian Water via permanent equity financing.

We have assumed that all dividends will be paid as final dividends and no special dividends will be declared.

As required by the validation rule in Section B, we have only populated one of the lines 8 to 11 - we have populated line 8 (Ordinary dividend). The validation rules for lines 9 to 11 are therefore flagged as incomplete.

As required by the validation rule in Section B, we have only populated one of the lines 12 or 13 - we have populated line 12 (Interim dividends). The validation rule for line 13 is therefore flagged as incomplete.

Section C: Preference shares

We have assumed no preference shares will be issued in the period.
APP19 - DEBT AND INTEREST COSTS

SECTION A: EQUITY SHARES

Lines 1 to 3: Opening debt
This is formula driven based on the other lines in section A.

Line 5: Floating rate debt issued
Floating rate debt issued. In our plan, this floating rate debt is temporary drawn bank facility debt. The repayments are shown in line 8, floating rate debt repaid.

Line 8: Floating rate debt repaid
£200 million in 2022/23 and £100 million in 2024/25 are repayments of the bank facility debt drawn in the AMP.

SECTION B: INTEREST RATES AND FINANCING COSTS

Line 12: Interest rate for new fixed rate debt
The interest rates for the new fixed rate debt shown are the rates applied to new fixed rate debt in each respective year only and represent Ofwat’s average of 3.4% cost of new debt.

Line 14: Interest rate for new index-linked debt
The interest rates for the new index-linked rate debt shown are the rates applied to new debt in each respective year only. We are only planning on raising CPI linked debt, and therefore the rates are effectively Ofwat’s 3.4% cost of new debt on a real CPI basis.

Line 20: Bank overdraft interest rate
Bank overdraft interest rates are based on forecast Libor rates plus margins of 0.40% in 2019/20 and 1% thereafter. These are the interest assumptions modelled on our capital expenditure facility.

Line 21: Residential retail working capital financing cost rate
We have assumed this is the average cost of debt across our portfolio since we do not draw funds solely to service the residential retail working capital.

Line 22: Business retail working capital financing cost rate
Business retail working capital financing cost rate – we have assumed 0% for this as we have exited the retail market.

SECTION C: ADJUSTMENTS FOR RECONCILIATION WITH BALANCE SHEET
There is no reconciling items, as the table agrees with the balance sheet.
APP2O - COST OF DEBT / ANALYSIS OF DEBT

This table provides information to support the debt in the company balance sheet as at 31 March 2018.

We do not have any Consumer Prices Index (CPI) linked instruments. The inflation assumption for 2018 is 3.00% as indicated by Ofwat in their guidance.

The following assumptions have been made when populating this table:

- European Investment Bank (EIB) debt and the lease are amortising and their years to maturity have been calculated on weighted average life
- We have excluded energy swaps from this computation as these hedge operating energy costs and are not financing transactions. The notional value of these swaps is £94.9 million with a Mark to Market value of -£9.1 million as at 31 March 2018
- Carrying value of foreign currency debt is the swapped rate embedded in each cross currency interest rate swap
- All foreign currency debt is swapped to sterling
- The swaps reported in the derivative table are all accounting and economic hedges. The forward starting swaps relate to pre-issuance hedging and therefore they do not yet have debt to match against
- The reference rate used for all floating rate instruments is the last rate reset as at 31 March 2018
- The reference rate used for all forward starting derivatives is the closing GBP LIBOR as at 31 March 2018
- The debt instruments have been reported net of impact of the hedging arrangement
- The JPY 15 billion and 5 billion bonds have been called at the early maturity dates of December 2018 and May 2019 respectively. The swaps relating to these bonds have an optional break clause in them
- The current finance lease is a lease for which the cashflows vary with changes in corporation tax. The interest shown is the post-swap cash interest but ignores the effective interest rate adjustment required by IFRS as this is not compatible with the formulas pre-populated in this table
- Previously, the operating leases were accounted for through the income statement in accordance with IAS 17. On adoption of IFRS 16, there is a requirement to show the assets and liabilities relating to these leases on the balance sheet. The principal sum of £33.962 million shown here represents the actual value of the leases. The fair value of £28.117 million represents the net present value of future lease repayments calculated on operating leases in place at 31 March 2018, discounted using a current marginal borrowing cost at that date of 2.625%. Substantially all of this value relates to property leases
- The operating leases have a range of maturity dates which have been reflected in the table. The weighted average years to maturity has been based on annual rental payments
- We have assumed our class A wrapped, Class A and Class B debt to carry the same credit rating across each class
- The MBIA (now Assured Guaranty Corp) wrapping fees represent fees payable on Class A wrapped debt of which there are four trades with differing maturities. The maturity range has been listed and a weighted average maturity calculated, based on the principal amounts. A nominal interest rate has been derived based on average principal sums and the profit and loss charge for the year.
The below table shows the reconciliation between borrowings (per regulatory definition) and IFRS debt per the statutory accounts:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Total £ million</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Borrowings (per regulatory definition)</td>
<td>6,352</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fair Value IFRS adjustments</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debt interest accrual</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strip out accreted indexation on swaps</td>
<td>-35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Strip out Leases added per Reg requirement</td>
<td>-34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adjust issue costs</td>
<td>-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>2018 IFRS debt (per statutory accounts)</strong></td>
<td><strong>6,452</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
APP21 - DIRECT PROCUREMENT FOR CUSTOMERS

We have undertaken a detailed analysis of the potential projects that would benefit customers in this area. During AMP7 there are no projects that will be delivered through this route, and this is reflected in tables WS18, line 5 and WWS18, line 6.

In App21, Section A, we have identified the expenditure required for a new raw water storage reservoir, that may be required in the future. Expenditure is planned to enable the award of a Direct Procurement Contract (DPC) in April 2028 (within the AMP8 period). The need for this scheme will be determined in our next Water Resources Management Plan (WRMP24), and forms part of our approach to ‘adaptive planning’ as outline in the Resilient Water Supplies chapter of our Plan. If required, the scheme will output (beneficial use) by 2035 (commencement of the AMP10 period).

Our WRMP indicates that we may require a new water storage reservoir in our region in operation by April 2035. The need will be finalised at WRMP24, but we intend to start planning for the delivery of this asset now, to ensure it can be delivered within the appropriate time scales. The indicative programme of activity is outlined below, but is subject to change as the project evolves through its lifecycle.

SECTION A: PROJECT 1

Indicative development and delivery programme

Our WRMP indicates that we will require a new water storage reservoir in operation by April 2035. To enable this to be achieved, the programme of activity detailed in the figure below is required. The indicative programme will change as the project evolves through its lifecycle.

Figure 2 South Lincolnshire reservoir programme
Line 1: Development costs (Anglian Water)

To minimise the risk to a DPC delivery partner we have assumed a 'late' tender model. To enable this to happen we are required to complete a number of development activities. The development activity is assumed to be complete prior to contract award to the DPC contractor. We have allowed for the following activities under this heading:

- Programme and project management - Internal programme management function
- Surveys and investigations - Topographical surveys, preliminary and detailed site investigations
- Outline design - Sufficient to enable the Development Consent Order (DCO) process to be completed
- Enablement - All aspects of service diversion, flood risk management and habitats creation
- Public relations - Public relations management for the programme
- Land and compensation - Land purchase, temporary construction compound, compensation and fees
- Planning approval - DCO pre application and full application
- Consent application - Consent negotiation and applications
- Employee duties - Construction (Design and Management) Regulations (CDM) management.

Line 2: Procurement costs (Anglian Water)

Our approach is based on a 'late' tender model. As outlined above we have assumed that planning and enabling has been completed which reduces the risks to the delivery partner. The scope of the procured services of the delivery partner will include detailed design, build, construction, operations and financing and hand over on completion of the contract.

We have assumed a typical Design Build Finance Operate Transfer (DBFOT) Public Private Partnership (PPP) type procurement activity including Request for Information (RFI) and Request for Proposals (RFP) stages with approximately two to three bidders progressing to more advanced stages of procurement process.

It is currently assumed any re-tendering of the operations contract (potentially every five years) can be absorbed within the existing procurement activity included in existing cost base.

For planning purposes we have assumed procurement begins in 2026/27 and lasts for 24 months until 2027/28 with an anticipated contract commencement of April 2028 (see programme above). We have allowed for the following activities under this line:

- RFI and RFP process - Full-time internal procurement team
- Contract specification writing - Specialist team of technical writers
- Legal advice - External legal advisors
- Commercial and financial advice - External commercial and financial advisors
- Project assessment - Ratings agency engagement and project assessment
- Insurance advice - External insurance advisors
- Debt advice - Debt benchmarking
- Data room - Establishment and management of a data room.

Line 3: Contract management costs (Anglian Water)

We have reviewed potential contract management models, and the costs are reflective of the complexity and operational interfaces that are required for this scheme. We have allowed for the following typical roles to manage the contract through the various phases:

- Contract Manager
- Operational Interface Manager
- Flow, data and billing (quantity)
- Water quality (quality)
• Contract Administrator
• Quality assurance (part time)
• Legal Advisor (part time).

**Line 4: End of contract asset value**

We have defined this line as the residual value of asset remaining at the end of the Competitively Appointed Provider (CAP) concession period (assumed 25 years). This would be transferred back to Anglian Water Services as Regulatory Capital Value (RCV) and where remaining costs will be recovered from customers under the conventional price control framework.

The economic asset life of the reservoir is assumed to be 100 years. However, depreciating the asset over this full period under a DPC model will create a high residual value at the end of the concession period. This is unlikely to be attractive to investors as it creates a significant risk associated with the residual value of the asset given potential uncertainty of how this may be treated at the end of the 25 year concession period. Typically residual values in PPP/Private Finance Initiative (PFI) contracts are zero at the end of the concession period.

A large terminal value at the end of the concession period implies that a significant part of the DPC provider’s remuneration will come in one lump sum at the end of the contract period. As a smaller portion of the DPC provider’s remuneration will come from the annual CAP revenue streams, reduced revenue cashflows during operation would lead to limited financeability of the project and higher financing costs.

The estimated value is £199.160 million and is not included in the tables as the contract would conclude post 2049/50 which beyond the forecast timescale in WS18 and WWS18.

**Line 5: Total appointee costs**

This is sum of lines one to four above.

**Line 6: Expected CAP revenue stream**

It is assumed that revenues to the CAP will begin after the construction period is completed. This is in line with other DBFOT and PFI type contracts.

The construction period of the reservoir asset is assumed to be four years (excludes filling and commissioning, which is expected to take two years).

Key modelling CAP revenue stream assumptions include:

- Concession period: 25 years
- Debt financing costs:
  - Bullet repayment bond: six year forward Nominal Gilt with a tenor of 25 years plus spread of 130bps, model input 2.68%
  - Bond finance through operations: six year forward Nominal Gilt with a tenor of 14 years plus 125bps, model input 2.41%
  - Bank debt through construction: 6 month LIBOR plus 240bps, model input 3.64%
- Equity financing costs: 10% equity IRR
- Gearing: model input 89.9%
- Depreciation period: set to leave 30% residual asset value at concession period end (the full asset is depreciated over its economic asset life of 100 years)
- Residual value: 30% of total asset value
- Depreciation treatment: straight line
- Inflation: CPI(H) model input 2%
- Efficiencies: 10% on total opex and 5% on total capex during concession period (including both initial and renewal capex)
- Innovation: not included
• Additional costs to CAP provider for bid costs for legal/financial advisors expected to be recovered by CAP:

• Estimated bid costs:
  • Technical advisor (£0.5 million)
  • Commercial / financial advisor (£0.75 million)
  • Legal advisor (£1.25 million)
  • General bid management (£2.0 million)
  • Total £4.5 million one off costs.

**Line 7: Expected CAP capex**

The costs have been developed using internal and external benchmarks. Internal cost models use outturn cost from completed schemes. Where data is unavailable, specific models have been developed and are held within our cost model library. Costs have been ‘triangulated’ using external cost models. Costs allocations are based on International Financial Reporting Standards (IFRS) accounting standards.

The capital cost profile is based on standard S curves which are derived from the estimated cost of the project.

Scheme construction and renewal capital costs over the asset life take into account a 5% efficiency assumption on total capex during the contract period under a DPC model.

**Line 8: Expected CAP opex**

The annual operating costs are based on bottom up estimates using unit cost models. The unit costs to develop the models are based on actual costs which are representative of the operation of this type of asset. Costs allocations are based on IFRS accounting standards. The costs have been developed using our cost estimation system which has been reviewed by our third party assurance providers.

Scheme operating and maintenance costs over the asset life take into account a 10% efficiency assumption on total opex during the contract period under a DPC model.
SECTION A: ACCOUNTING CHARGE INCLUDED IN REGULATORY ACCOUNTS FOR DELIVERED BENEFIT SCHEMES

Lines 1 to 6: Charge for DB schemes

The total of lines 1 to 6 reflects the total reported Defined Benefit (DB) charges in our annual report and accounts. The allocation to price control is based on an apportionment in line with direct employment costs.

No charges are reported on line 2 for business retail after 2016/17 as the non-household business was transferred out of the appointed business on 1 April 2017.

No charges are reported across any of the price controls after 2017/18 as our DB pension scheme closed to future accrual on 31 March 2018, although the Company will continue to meet the costs of operating the scheme for its deferred members and pensioners.

Lines 8 to 9: Wholesale water and wastewater charges capitalised

We do not separately measure the level of capitalisation by price control, as a large proportion of capital work is undertaken by shared support activities. We have therefore used the average figure for ‘own work capitalised’ taken from our annual report and accounts.

SECTION B: ACCOUNTING CHARGE INCLUDED IN REGULATORY ACCOUNTS FOR DEFINED CONTRIBUTION SCHEMES

Lines 10 to 15: Charge for DC schemes 2012/13 to 2019/20

The total of lines 10 to 15 reflect total reported DC charges and are apportioned in line with employee direct costs. As part of our agreement with employees to close the DB scheme to future accrual, employees were given greater flexibility as to the amount they contributed with the Company paying increased contributions as a result, up to 12% of pay. Charges in 2018/19 and beyond increase due to the closure of the DB scheme in March 2018. They are also apportioned based on employee direct costs.

No charges are reported for business retail on line 11 after 2016/17 as the non-household business was transferred out of the appointed business on 1 April 2017.

Lines 10 to 15: Charge for DC schemes 2020/21 to 2024/25

The total of lines 10 to 15 reflect the roll forward of costs from 2019/20, using current average contribution rates and take into account the additional cost of increased headcount arising from capital investment over AMP7.

Lines 17 to 18: Wholesale water and wastewater charges capitalised

We do not measure separately the level of capitalisation by price control, as a large proportion of capital work is undertaken by shared support activities. We have therefore used the average figure for ‘own work capitalised’ taken from our annual report and accounts.

SECTION C: CASH CONTRIBUTIONS (DB SCHEMES, ONGOING) - ACTUAL AND FORECAST

Lines 19 to 26: Cash contributions (DB schemes ongoing)

Our DB scheme closed to future accrual on 31 March 2018 and therefore there are no future cash contributions.
SECTION D: CASH CONTRIBUTIONS (DB SCHEMES, DEFICIT RECOVERY) - ACTUAL AND FORECAST

Lines 27 to 34: Cash contributions (DB schemes deficit recovery)

Base deficit recovery payments have been agreed with pension trustees until 2026. The base level agreed starts at £12.5 million in 2018/19 and increases by RPI annually thereafter. Allocation to price control is broadly in line with our AMP6 determination and in line with our annual report and accounts.

In February 2018, we reached agreement with our Pension Trustees and employees to close the defined benefit pension scheme to future accrual. In reaching this agreement we agreed enhanced pensions for the members, and a deficit recovery plan through to 2026, but as an alternative to agreeing even higher deficit contribution payments, a Contingent Credit Support Agreement of £59 million was agreed which would automatically see additional payments, prior to the next actuarial valuation, in the event of a deterioration of the credit position of the company, or a worsening of market economics which cause the deficit recovery plan to slip.

Our base plan incorporates the base deficit recovery agreed with the Trustees at the March 2017 valuation which is consistent with us submitting our Plan which is targeting no change in the level of credit ratings, and with interest rates and inflation which are consistent with the deficit recovery plan. However, in the event that our Company Covenant was to deteriorate, for example through lower credit ratings, or market conditions worsen such that the Recovery Plan was not achieved with the deficit recovery plan, then additional Company contributions, up to £59 million, would automatically be payable under the Contingent Credit Support Agreement. In any event we have committed that £59 million will be invested in the Scheme by 2030. Consequently, consistent with IN/13, we consider we have demonstrated that we have implemented significant measures to protect the business, and customers interests such that customers are not paying any more than was assumed in 2009. Shareholders continue to bear the risks of the pension scheme, but we are proposing that customers should pay three further payments of £21.3 million consistent with the 2009 expectations and Ofwat’s PR19 assumed final payment.
APP23 - INFLATION MEASURES

The data table and commentary for App23 were previously provided in July 2018 as part of our PR14 Reconciliation Information submission. No changes have been made to the data table or commentary since then.

Lines 1 to 13: Retail Price Index
The 2018/19 and 2019/20 RPI forecasts are broadly consistent with the consensus forecasts from leading investment banks.

Lines 14 to 26: Consumer Price Index (with housing)
The forecast reflects the 1% wedge between RPI and CPIH, as reflected in the calculated cells in line 36.

Line 27: Indexation rate for index linked debt percentage increase
This line reflects RPI index linked debt.

Lines 37 to 38: Long term inflation rates
**APP24 - INPUT PROPORTIONS**

For each price control we have calculated input proportions as follows:

1. We have treated opex and capex separately. On the basis of our historical expenditure, we can forecast what proportion of opex and capex respectively we will spend on each of the five cost categories prescribed in App24 (labour; energy; chemicals; plant, materials, equipment; other)

2. We take our planned opex and capex expenditure from tables WS1 (for Water Resources and Water Network Plus), WWS1 (Water Recycling Network Plus and Bioresources) and R1 (for Residential Retail). From this data we can calculate the relative proportions of opex and capex in our totex plan

3. Taking the figures from step 1 and step 2 we have, using proportional calculations, allocated totex across the five cost categories.

For example, the proportion of totex which is allocated to labour is the proportion of opex in the totex plan multiplied by the proportion of opex allocated to labour plus the proportion of capex in the totex plan multiplied by the proportion of capex allocated to labour.

We have exited the business market therefore Block F (lines 30 to 34) is not applicable and remains blank.
APP24A - REAL PRICE EFFECTS AND EFFICIENCY GAINS

SECTION A: GENERAL

Our general approach in calculating Real Price Effects (RPEs) is set out in the Efficiency and Innovation section of our Plan. In the following commentary, we set out our forecasts of Input Price Inflation (IPI) for the main cost elements and the sources of the data which we have used in generating these forecasts. IPI is an estimate of the expected nominal price increases for each cost category.

For the four wholesale price controls, we focus on the RPE rather than the IPI. The RPE is equal to the IPI minus the nominated index of inflation, CPIH. For all years within the forecast period, and for all controls, we have assumed an annual CPIH rate of 2.0%. This is consistent with the CPIH forecast from App23.

For all but two cost categories (Other Opex and Capex materials, plant and equipment), the assumptions behind our RPE forecasts are the same for each of the five price controls to which we are subject. These common assumptions are set out below in this section. The price control specific assumptions are set out in the subsequent sections.

Opex costs

Opex labour costs

The nominal labour rate increases we use are taken from the March 2018 Office For Budget Responsibility (OBR) ‘Economic and Fiscal Outlook’. While we recognise the argument that as a company we have a demand for specialist labour (especially within the civil engineering sphere) which may raise the nominal labour rate increase year by year, we cannot justify why we would have a higher proportion of high demand labour than in the general economy. As such, we consider that the OBR forecast can reasonably be applied to Anglian Water over the forecast period. The OBR forecasts run out to 2022/23. We have assumed that the 2022/23 rate is maintained up to the end of AMP7.

Opex energy costs

Smoothing out volatility, electricity prices have more than doubled since AMP3. Most of the upward pressure on prices has come from higher fuel costs, but there have also been significant increases in the charges that suppliers must pay to the transmission and distribution networks and new green levies.

Going forward, the future direction in UK energy prices depends mainly on global oil prices. There is a wide range of available forecasts, reflecting, understandably, considerable uncertainty about the underlying geopolitics. For current purposes, we have used the electricity price forecast in the 2017 Energy and Emissions Projections of the Department of Business, Energy and Industrial Strategy (BEIS).

Opex chemicals costs

Unlike labour and energy prices, where we have independent forecasts of future price changes, all we have to rely on for the remaining cost categories is past price behaviour.

Historical data for the change in the cost of chemicals is taken from the Chemical and Chemical Products component of the Office of National Statistics (ONS) producer input prices index. This is set out in the figure below (Source: ONS).
The annual change in the price paid by firms for chemicals has shown considerable volatility over the last 15 years, with increasing prices up until 2012 followed by four years of price reductions and then a marked jump in prices during 2017. Year-on-year changes range from over 12% in 2008 to -3% in 2015.

The main, long-term driver of cost increases is, once again, growing global demand for raw commodities, driven in turn by rapid economic growth in less developed parts of the world. In forecasting what will happen to chemical prices in the coming months and years, one has to take account first and foremost of likely commodity price movements. Here the story for the foreseeable future remains one of continued strong demand from China and other developing countries putting pressure on supply and driving prices up. Insofar as the outlook for global economic growth is one of strong and stable expansion, the likeliest or central scenario has to be one in which prices move in line with the average rates of growth that have been observed in our selected index since around 2003.

This points to an IPI of around 2.5% per annum.
Opex materials, plant and equipment costs

We look first at pieces of machinery which are installed on the network. An indication of historical cost trends in this area can be obtained by looking at the prices that UK firms in general are paying for plant and machinery. This is set out in the figure below (source: ONS).

![Figure 4 Historical cost trends - Opex materials, plant and equipment](source: ONS)

The picture here is very different from the analysis of labour costs. The chart shows that prices have increased quite steadily in recent years even when the UK economy was in recession.

In making projections of prices during through to 2025, we think it is prudent to assume that cost increases will continue at a similar rate to the recent past. We therefore allow for annual prices increases of 2.5% per annum.

The best indicator of the cost pressures impacting on the plant and equipment that utility companies use to repair and extend their networks is the RICS’ Building Cost Information Service (BCIS) plant and road vehicles index. The following graph plots the annual change in this index over the period 2000 to 2016 (source: BCIS).

![Figure 5 RICS’ Building Cost Information Service plant and road vehicles index](source: BCIS)
Due in part to the reduction in demand brought about by the recession in the construction sector, inflation has fallen from between 2% and 6% per annum during the 2001 to 2008 period to around 1% per annum between 2011 and 2015. However, there has been an increase in inflation in the last 12 months due to the impact of imported inflation pressures.

We continue to provide for an inflation rate of 2.5% in our forecasts, in line with long-term historical averages.

Combining our estimates for materials, and plant and equipment, we have used an overall rate of 2.5% annually across AMP7.

Other opex costs

Other opex costs is one of the two categories of cost for which the IPIs and therefore the RPEs vary from price control to price control. As such, it is described in the sections below.

Capex costs

Capex labour costs

We see no reason to alter the rate of nominal labour cost increase which we used for opex for the purpose of capex labour costs.

Capex energy and chemicals costs

As no material expenditure is forecast on energy or chemicals in our capital programmes, we do not forecast any nominal inflation rates for these items.

Capex materials, plant and equipment

Capex Materials, Plant and Equipment is the other category of cost which varies between price controls as each price control has different proportions of materials and plant and equipment. As these sub-categories have different IPIs, the effect is to move the overall IPI for the overall category. Materials in capex comprise the bricks, concrete, metal and plastics that water companies use in construction work. The figure below plots the BEIS cost of construction materials (all works) index, alongside the discontinued resource cost of infrastructure materials index (source: BEIS).

![Figure 6 Cost of construction materials (all works) index and Resource cost of infrastructure materials index](image)

The chart shows that inflation was subdued between 2012 and 2016 before prices jumped noticeably during 2017, probably due to the depreciation in the value of sterling. Prior to 2012, cost increases had been running at above 4% for most of the preceding decade.
The Competition Commission, Ofgem and economic commentators have all previously assumed that the rate of increase of general materials costs in steady state is between 2% and 4.5%. We continue to take the view that this is a reasonable medium-term benchmark to factor into forward-looking RPE calculations. We have used a figure of 4.0% over the forecast period for capex materials.

Capex plant and equipment is assumed to move in line with the BCIS plant and road vehicles index data shown above. The same assumption is used as for opex plant and equipment, that is to say 2.5% annually across the forecast period.

We need to combine our forecasts of cost movements for materials and plant and equipment to produce a weighted average. From Anglian Water project cost data, we have computed separate weights by value for materials and plant and equipment for the four separate categories of capital expenditure: capital maintenance for infrastructure and non infrastructure as well as enhancement capital expenditure for infrastructure and non infrastructure. These are set out in the tables below:

### Weighted average nominal cost change

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Capital maintenance</th>
<th>Nominal cost change</th>
<th>Weighting</th>
<th>Weighted average nominal cost change</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Materials</td>
<td>Plant</td>
<td>Materials</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>59%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water non-infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>79%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewerage infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>81%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewerage non-infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>75%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Weighted average nominal cost change

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Capital enhancement</th>
<th>Nominal cost change</th>
<th>Weighting</th>
<th>Weighted average nominal cost change</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Materials</td>
<td>Plant</td>
<td>Materials</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>59%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water non-infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>79%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewerage infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>73%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sewerage non-infra</td>
<td>4.0%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>73%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Other capex costs

Other capex costs are principally Hired and Contract Services (HCS) which are taken to move in line with labour costs.

**SECTION B: REAL PRICE EFFECTS INCLUDED IN WHOLESALE WATER RESOURCES**

**Opex costs**

Our RPE calculations for Water Resources assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for opex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Energy</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>1.8%</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td>1.3%</td>
<td>3.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chemicals</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Other opex costs

As mentioned in Section A, the IPI and thus RPE for Other opex costs is price control specific. The main elements in other opex for Water Resources are shown below in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Water Resources</th>
<th>Cost share</th>
<th>Input price change</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Business rates</td>
<td>67.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction charges</td>
<td>33.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weighted average PE</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Business rates are indexed to RPI so we use an input price equivalent to the long-run RPI forecast, which we take to be 3.0%, in line with the OBR's current long term forecast.

We assume that the Environment Agency (EA) charges for abstraction licence fees will be indexed to RPI.

Capex costs

Our RPE calculations for Water Resources assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for capex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance infra)</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance non infra)</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital enhancement infra)</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital enhancement non infra)</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Capex Materials, Plant and Equipment

As mentioned in Section A, the proportions of materials and plant and equipment differs between the different price controls. As each of these sub-categories of cost has differing IPIs, the overall IPI and thus RPE differs between price controls.

SECTION C: REAL PRICE EFFECTS INCLUDED IN WHOLESALE WATER NETWORK PLUS

Opex costs

Our RPE calculations for Water Network Plus assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for opex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Energy</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>1.8%</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td>1.3%</td>
<td>3.1%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Other opex costs
As mentioned in Section A, the IPI and thus RPE for Other opex costs is price control specific. The only item in other opex for Water Network Plus is business rates. These are indexed to RPI so we use an input price equivalent to the long-run RPI forecast, which we take to be 3.0%, in line with the OBR’s current long term forecast.

Capex costs
Our RPE calculations for Water Network Plus assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for capex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance infra)</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance non-infra)</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (enhancement infra)</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
<td>3.4%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (enhancement non-infrastructure)</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Capex Materials, Plant and Equipment
As mentioned in Section A, the proportions of materials and plant and equipment differs between the different price controls. As each of these sub-categories of cost has differing IPIs, the overall IPI and thus RPE differs between price controls.

SECTION D: REAL PRICE EFFECTS INCLUDED IN WHOLESALE WASTEWATER NETWORK PLUS

Opex costs
Our RPE calculations for Water Recycling Network Plus assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for opex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Energy</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>1.8%</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td>1.3%</td>
<td>3.1%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Inputs - nominal cost change - opex

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chemicals</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>2.9%</td>
<td>2.9%</td>
<td>2.9%</td>
<td>2.9%</td>
<td>2.9%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Other opex costs

As mentioned in Section A, the IPI and thus RPE for Other opex costs is price control specific. The main elements in other opex for Water Recycling Network Plus are shown below in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Water Recycling Network Plus</th>
<th>Cost share</th>
<th>Input price change</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Business rates</td>
<td>40.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Service contracts</td>
<td>47.0%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Discharge permit fees</td>
<td>13.0%</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weighted average PE</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.9%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Business rates are indexed to RPI so we use an input price equivalent to the long-run RPI forecast, which we take to be 3.0%, in line with the OBR’s current long term forecast.

We assume that the Service contracts move in line with capex plant and equipment as they represent equipment maintenance contracts.

We assume that the Environment Agency (EA) discharge permit fees will be held at current nominal levels over the forecasting period.

Capex costs

Our RPE calculations for Water Recycling Network Plus assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for capex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance infra)</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance non-infra)</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (enhancement infra)</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (enhancement non-infra)</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Capex Materials, plant and equipment

As mentioned in Section A, the proportions of materials and plant and equipment differs between the different price controls. As each of these sub-categories of cost has differing IPIs, the overall IPI and thus RPE differs between price controls.
SECTION E: REAL PRICE EFFECTS INCLUDED IN WHOLESALE BIORESOURCES

Opex costs
Our RPE calculations for Water Network Plus assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for opex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Energy</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>1.8%</td>
<td>0.0%</td>
<td>1.3%</td>
<td>3.1%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chemicals</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
<td>2.5%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>3.5%</td>
<td>3.5%</td>
<td>3.5%</td>
<td>3.5%</td>
<td>3.5%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Other opex costs
As mentioned in Section A, the IPI and thus RPE for Other opex costs is price control specific. The main elements in other opex for Bioresources are shown below in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Bioresources</th>
<th>Cost share</th>
<th>Input price change</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Business rates</td>
<td>20.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Service contracts</td>
<td>80.0%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weighted average PE</td>
<td></td>
<td>3.5%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Business rates are indexed to RPI so we use an input price equivalent to the long-run RPI forecast, which we take to be 3.0%, in line with the OBR's current long term forecast.

We assume that the Service Contracts move in line with capex plant and equipment as they represent equipment maintenance contracts.

Capex costs
Our RPE calculations for Bioresources assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements for capex which are set out in the table below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance infra)</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
<td>3.7%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (capital maintenance non-infra)</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (enhancement infra)</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Materials, plant and equipment (enhancement non-infra)</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
<td>3.6%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Capex materials, plant and equipment

As mentioned in Section A, the proportions of materials and plant and equipment differs between the different price controls. As each of these sub-categories of cost has differing IPIs, the overall IPI and thus RPE differs between price controls.

SECTION F: INPUT PRICE PRESSURES INCLUDED IN RESIDENTIAL RETAIL

Our IPI calculations for residential retail assume nominal annual changes in the costs of key cost elements as follows in the table below:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Labour</td>
<td>2.6%</td>
<td>2.8%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
<td>3.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doubtful debt</td>
<td>1.0%</td>
<td>1.0%</td>
<td>1.0%</td>
<td>1.0%</td>
<td>1.0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other</td>
<td>2.0%</td>
<td>2.0%</td>
<td>2.0%</td>
<td>2.0%</td>
<td>2.0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The labour cost increases are in line with the assumptions used for wholesale and are set out in section B above.

The assumption behind the doubtful debt assumption is that the level of doubtful debts will fall in real terms over the price control period as a result of the strategies in our plan to assist customers with payment of their bills. ‘Other’ costs are also assumed to move in line with CPIH.

SECTION G: INPUT PRICE PRESSURES INCLUDED IN BUSINESS RETAIL

We have exited the business market therefore Block G (lines 24 to 25) is not applicable and remains blank.

SECTION H: ASSUMED EFFICIENCY GAINS

The process to develop our botex costs uses benchmarking both within and beyond the sector. Our bottom-up approach is rigorous; starting by using the most recent efficient unit costs as our baseline, then testing through internal challenge groups before cross-checking the outputs against our peer-reviewed econometric models and historic costs.

Had our bottom-up approach yielded costs less efficient than the econometric upper quartile, we would have used our modelled outputs to reduce costs. In fact, our botex costs reflect a £181 million efficiency relative to modelled efficient costs.

Our approach to enhancement costs follows a three step approach:

1. We challenge the need to invest. We also challenge the scope of solutions, and do this component by component, rather than at a site-wide level.
2. We select the most appropriate solution to meet the need. This means we build only when we need to and challenge ourselves to deliver low carbon, innovative solutions.
3. We ensure efficient delivery of the selected solutions.

The continuing productivity assumptions we have set for AMP7 are 1.0% per annum for opex and 1.0% per annum for capex. This is higher than the base productivity assumption we built into our PR14 plans (0.7% for capex and 1.0% for opex) and at a rate higher than the UK economy as a whole. These assumptions represent a step change improvement on recent levels of productivity in the sector. In the Water UK report on Total Factor Productivity (TFP) published in September 2017, the quality adjusted TFP from 2009-2017 was estimated to be 0.1% per annum. All of our expenditure in botex and enhancement has been adjusted to take account of our continuing 1% productivity assumption, resulting in a reduction in our estimates equal to £226 million.
Beyond this, we have given ourselves a further efficiency challenge. Although not required by Ofwat’s methodology, we are also reducing our costs with a new totex stretch efficiency challenge which further reduces totex by £199 million. Taken together, this produces a total efficiency gain of over £600 million for AMP7. We explain this in more detail in the Efficiency & Innovation section of our Plan.

**SECTION M: ASSUMED EFFICIENCY GAINS IN BUSINESS RETAIL**

We have exited the business market therefore Block M (lines 48 to 49) is not applicable and remains blank.
APP25 - PR14 RECONCILIATION ADJUSTMENTS

SUMMARY

The data table and commentary for App25 were previously provided in July 2018 as part of our PR14 Reconciliation Information submission. No changes have been made to the data table or commentary since then.

Section A: Further 2010-15 reconciliation adjustments

Lines 1 to 6
These are pre-populated cells from the final 2010-15 reconciliation adjustments.

Lines 7 to 12
These lines reflect the outputs of the Revenue adjustments feeder model (PR19-Revenue-adjustments-feeder-model-01h) and the RCV adjustment feeder model (PR19-RCV-adjustments-feeder-model-June-2018-update).
The potential impact on the appointee RORE of the six Ofwat scenarios we have considered is +3.0% to -2.6%. If the impacts of ODIs and WaterworCX are excluded, then the appointee RORE impact at P10 is +2.3% and at P90 -1.1%.

On both the upside and the downside (P10 and P90 respectively), the three largest impacts on RoRE come from totex cost movements, financing costs and ODIs. In terms of the (both physical and financing) cost movements, mitigation comes through hedging and forward trading where feasible. The P10 and P90 scenarios can be thought of as being net of any mitigating actions. The key driver to the ODI scenarios is the severity of meteorological conditions. While clearly the weather is outside management control, the freeze-thaw incident earlier this year clearly indicated that Anglian Water both can and does cope with extremes of weather (at least as well as any other water company in the UK). As such, we believe that we have demonstrated our capacity to mitigate weather extremes. The ODI downside can thus also be taken as being net of mitigation.

Introduction

As part of the Business Plan development, we have undertaken detailed scenario analysis, including the scenarios prescribed by App26 in the PR19 Final Methodology. We have taken into account the detailed position set out in Appendix 12 section 3 (Scenario analysis and risk assessment) and in the updated guidance for the final business plan data tables, dated 31 May 2018.

We have maintained our consistency throughout this table with regards to the dummy cells even though validation rule suggests - All inputs should be positive, or if not relevant, put zero. Therefore lines 9, 20, 37, 38, 54, 55, 69, 75, 87 and 92 in App26 are not populated.
We have modelled the following six of the prescribed scenarios set out in Appendix 12, section 3.3:

- Movements in revenue
- Movements in wholesale totex
- Movements in residential retail botex
- ODI performance excluding C-Mex and D-Mex
- C-Mex and D-Mex (collectively referred to as WaterworCX)
- Financing performance – the cost of new debt.

We have not constructed a scenario for business retail costs as Anglian has exited the business retail market. Neither have we constructed a scenario for water trading as we are not forecasting any such trading during AMP7.

We considered carefully whether there were any other key risks highlighted in our business plan which it was incumbent on us to model in addition to the six specified scenarios. The conclusion we came to was that there are no other material company-specific risks which should be highlighted in further scenarios. Consequently we have neither used the dummy scenarios set out in App26 nor developed any separate bespoke impact models.

The financial impacts of these scenarios are set out in App26. The impacts on the base case for Return on Regulated Equity (RORE) are set out below for each individual scenario and then summarised above in the table summary. These impacts on RORE were computed using the Ofwat financial model.

App26 allows the inclusion of the impact of uncertainty mechanisms within the wholesale totex and residential retail botex impacts. We have not proposed any Notified Items in our business plan or any other bespoke uncertainty mechanisms. The only uncertainty mechanism we have considered therefore is the provision for interim determinations of K (IDOKs) set out in Condition B of our licence. There are several potential elements of the enhancement programme which could be delayed or foregone during AMP7, depending on decisions by Defra or its agencies, and the costs associated with these changes could meet the materiality thresholds for IDOKs. We have included such costs as meet the 2% and 10% criteria as uncertainty mechanisms in App26. We have not considered any scenarios which would require us or Ofwat to invoke the substantial effects clause of our licence.

High (P10) and low (P90) scenarios

Tables 1 and 2 below set out our key assumptions for the scenarios set out by Ofwat in its PR19 Methodology. Section 4 in turn sets out the consequences of these assumptions.

**Table 1: Key P10 assumptions**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Impact</th>
<th>Driver</th>
<th>Assumption</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Revenue</td>
<td>New customer numbers</td>
<td>The new customer numbers used in the business plan are those required by WRMP. They represent an upper bound. As such, these are taken to be the P10 figure.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Water trading</td>
<td>No new water trading is expected in AMP7.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bioresources revenue</td>
<td>Bioresources wholesale revenue control is set on an average revenue control basis, using tonnes for dry solids (tds) as the volume measure. As customer numbers flex, tds will also change. At P10, as there is no expected change in customer numbers compared to the base case, there is no expected flexing of bioresources revenues.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wholesale totex</td>
<td>Salaries</td>
<td>Process:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Chemicals</td>
<td>i. We assume that the difference between actual RPE and expected RPE is distributed normally.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Power</td>
<td>ii. Analysing the last 10 years’ RPEs (as defined below in Table 3), we calculated the sample standard deviation for each cost category.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plant &amp; equipment</td>
<td>ii. We then computed the P10 and P90 values for the distributions using those standard deviations.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Major capex programmes</td>
<td>eg WINEP, Metaldehyde</td>
<td>WINEP has already been subject to changes in phasing of some elements of between AMP7 and AMP8. In P10 we consider the potential for these elements being delayed.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
AssumptionDriverImpact

If Defra were to introduce a total ban on metaldehyde, then the mitigation costs we have proposed in our plan to remove metaldehyde from drinking water would no longer be required. At P10, we include this scenario.

We have reviewed all of the potential changes and assessed them by assuming they form the basis for an IDOK. Where the costs met both the 2% and 10% thresholds, we have shown these sums as uncertainty mechanisms.

At P10, we expect doubtful debt and debt management costs to outturn below the figures included in the BP. We have assumed that the distribution of possible outturns centred on the figures in the BP is normally distributed with a mean of zero. To estimate the standard deviation, we have computed the standard deviation for doubtful debt and debt management costs from 2009/10 to 2017/18 and used that to compute the P10 and P90 figures.

Customer service and metering costs are driven by customer numbers and, in particular, by new customer numbers (new customers are more prone to contact us than long-standing customers). As the P10 assumption is for no change to new customer numbers, retail costs excluding doubtful debt are expected to be unchanged at P10.

Table 4 sets out the detailed P10 assumptions for all of our financial penalty / reward ODIs. This is a scenario in which our out-performance is most marked on the water side of the business with outperformance against our WRMP assumptions. Whilst we also incorporate wastewater outperformance, this is not as marked as the level of water out-performance. This is on the basis that both the WRMP and WINEP are significantly larger than they have been in the past, and strong outperformance of both is unlikely.

The P10 assumption is that we achieve the maximum potential reward in each year of the AMP. Given our P10 assumption of the base case customer numbers, the retail revenue assumed at P10 is in line with the BP figure.

Ofwat has set a real cost of new debt for PR19 of 0.4%. Given the significant uncertainty surrounding the macroeconomic environment consequent on Brexit, estimating P10 and P90 real rates for new debt is even more difficult than in recent Price Reviews. We have concluded that the only satisfactory approach to determining P10 and P90 is through expert judgement. We are using forecasts provided to us by Lloyds Bank, as shown in Graph 1 below.

Table 2: Key P90 assumptions

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Impact</th>
<th>Driver</th>
<th>Assumption</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Revenue</td>
<td>New customer numbers</td>
<td>To estimate the P90 figure for new customer numbers, we have taken the lowest figure for new connections over the last decade. This was 12,347 in 2009/10. This figure is assumed to be the P90 figure for each year of the AMP.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Water trading</td>
<td>No new water trading is expected in AMP7. Hence there is no expected down-side risk.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bioresources revenue</td>
<td>Bioresources wholesale revenue control is set on an average revenue control basis, using tonnes dry solids (tds) as the volume measure. As customer numbers very, tds will also change. At P90, tds is expected to be lower as a consequence of the reduction in new customer numbers.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wholesale</td>
<td>Salaries</td>
<td>Process: i. We assume that the difference between actual RPE compared to expected RPE is distributed normally.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>totex</td>
<td>Chemicals</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Power</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plant &amp; equipment</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Assumption

Driver Impact

ii. Analysing the last 10 years’ RPEs (as defined below in Table 3), we calculated the sample standard deviation for each cost category.

We then computed the P10 and P90 values for the distributions using those standard deviations.

Major capex programmes

eg WINEP, Metaldehydes

We have reviewed all of the potential brought forward and new changes and assessed them by assuming they form the basis for an IDOK. Where the costs met both the 2% and 10% thresholds, we have shown these sums as uncertainty mechanisms.

Residential retail botex

Doubtful debt & debt management

At P90, we expect doubtful debt and debt management costs to out-turn above the figures included in the BP. We have assumed that the distribution of possible out-turns centred on the figures in the BP is normally distributed with a mean of zero. To estimate the standard deviation, we have computed the standard deviation for doubtful debt and debt management costs from 2009/10 to 2017/18 and used that to compute the P10 and P90 figures.

Other retail costs

Customer service and metering costs are driven by customer numbers and in particular by new customer numbers (new customers are more prone to contact us than long-standing customers). At P90, we assume a reduced number of new connections which will reduce customer service and metering costs. These reductions attenuate the increase from the doubtful debt and debt management costs.

ODIs other than WaterworCX

Wholesale ODIs

Table 5 sets out the detailed P90 assumptions for all of our financial penalty / reward ODIs. This is informed by the weather conditions in the most difficult year for Anglian over the last decade – that was 2012-13. We have used this extreme year to observe the covariance between performance commitments, and apply this to the down-side scenario.

WaterworCX

C-Mex

The P90 assumption is that our outturn results in the maximum potential penalty in each year of the AMP. Given our P90 assumption for new customer numbers, the retail revenue assumed at P90 is lower than the BP figure as retail revenue is computed on a cost to serve basis.

D-Mex

The P90 assumption is that our outturn results in the maximum potential penalty in each year of the AMP. Given our P90 assumption for new customer numbers, grants and contributions (G&C) are assumed at P90 is lower than the BP figure.

Financing

Cost of new debt

Ofwat has set a real cost of new debt for PR19 of 0.4%. Given the significant uncertainty surrounding the macroeconomic environment consequent on Brexit, estimating P10 and P90 real rates for new debt is even more difficult than in recent Price Reviews. We have concluded that the only satisfactory approach to determining P10 and P90 is through expert judgement. We are using forecasts provided to us by Lloyds Bank, as shown in Figure 1 below.

As set out in Tables 1 and 2 above, the upside and downside scenarios for totex are based on the impact of differing RPE impacts. To compute the variability of prices for the key elements of costs in our business, we have used the following data sets from the Office for National Statistics.

Table 3: RPE base data definitions: 2008/2018

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Cost category</th>
<th>ONS designation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Salaries</td>
<td>Unit labour cost ONS code DMWN</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Power</td>
<td>Energy cost ONS code D79U</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chemicals</td>
<td>Chemicals cost ONS code K37Z</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plant &amp; Equipment</td>
<td>Plant &amp; Eqpt cost ONS code K389</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
For the purpose of evaluating the incremental debt interest under the P10 and P90 scenarios, we have used these rates from Lloyds in scenarios which we have defined.

**Impacts**

The detailed financial impacts of our assumptions as set out in section 3 above can be found in App26. The consequences of these impacts are set out in Table 4, taken from the Ofwat financial model dashboard.

At the appointee level, Table 4 can be shown graphically in Figure 2 below.
This graph takes into account the corrections made in the financial model and which are explained in the second section of the Financial Model Appendix.

The total potential impact on the appointee RORE of the scenarios we have considered is +3.0% to -2.3%. It can be seen that if the impact of ODIs and WaterWorCX are excluded, then the range of RoRE impact is between +3.1% to -1.8% at the appointee level.

Table 4: RORE impacts

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sensi cases</th>
<th>Appointee</th>
<th>WR</th>
<th>WN</th>
<th>WNN</th>
<th>BR</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Base case</td>
<td>4.75%</td>
<td>4.38%</td>
<td>4.37%</td>
<td>4.35%</td>
<td>4.35%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Financing upside</td>
<td>0.74%</td>
<td>0.74%</td>
<td>0.76%</td>
<td>0.74%</td>
<td>0.70%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Financing downside</td>
<td>-0.76%</td>
<td>-0.75%</td>
<td>-0.78%</td>
<td>-0.75%</td>
<td>-0.72%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue upside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Revenue downside</td>
<td>-0.01%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-0.27%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water trading incentive revenue impact upside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water trading incentive revenue impact downside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water trading incentive export revenue impact upside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water trading incentive export revenue impact downside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ODl upside</td>
<td>0.73%</td>
<td>2.35%</td>
<td>1.33%</td>
<td>0.31%</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ODl downside</td>
<td>-1.50%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-2.11%</td>
<td>-1.26%</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Costs upside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>1.28%</td>
<td>0.60%</td>
<td>0.44%</td>
<td>1.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Costs downside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-1.28%</td>
<td>-0.60%</td>
<td>-0.44%</td>
<td>-1.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water trading export costs impact upside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water trading export costs impact downside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Costs including uncertainty mechanism upside</td>
<td>1.09%</td>
<td>2.56%</td>
<td>1.19%</td>
<td>0.88%</td>
<td>2.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Costs including uncertainty mechanism downside</td>
<td>0.11%</td>
<td>4.24%</td>
<td>-0.31%</td>
<td>-0.34%</td>
<td>-2.00%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex upside</td>
<td>0.05%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>0.07%</td>
<td>0.04%</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex downside</td>
<td>-0.03%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-0.04%</td>
<td>-0.03%</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retail revenue upside</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retail revenue downside</td>
<td>-0.03%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retail costs upside</td>
<td>0.06%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retail costs downside</td>
<td>-0.04%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C-Mex upside</td>
<td>0.36%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C-Mex Downside</td>
<td>-0.35%</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
<td>-</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Revenue Impact

Given the mechanism for calculating allowed wholesale revenue for Water Resources, Water Network Plus and Water Recycling Network Plus will be set out in our Final Determination, the only potential impact (up or down) on reported revenues in these price controls will be from changes in customer numbers or the levels of customer usage compared to the forecasts used when setting charges for the relevant charging year/reporting year.

Wholesale charges are published three months prior to the relevant charging year, and therefore are based on forecasts of charge multipliers (customer numbers and demand) that are likely to be on average nine months out of date when published charges are operative. The difference in customer numbers from forecast is therefore unlikely to be material. Forecasting errors on usage could be more material if there is a significant variation in the normal summer/winter weather pattern, but these are infrequent events and therefore generally usage is expected to be stable year on year, and therefore approximate to the forecast when setting charges. Therefore, whilst
variations in revenue can arise they are not expected to be material. They can also be characterised as timing differences, given the Revenue Forecasting Incentive Mechanism (“RFIM”) to be applied to each of these controls. The RFIM means that where variations in revenue do arise in any given year (year t) they will be corrected when charges are set for year t+2, or in the PR24 process. For example, an over-recovery of allowed revenue in reporting year 2020/21 of £10 million will be corrected through a reduction of allowed revenue for reporting year 2022/23 (with appropriate financing and indexation adjustments). Given this self-correcting nature of these timing differences, we have made the simplifying assumption that the net impact on revenue arising from any changes in customer numbers or usage is zero.

Bioresources revenue is calculated on an average revenue approach based on cost per ton of dry solids (tds), with the company at risk of revenue changes should sludge production differ from assumed levels. The price control uses the expected unit revenue based on forecast volumes. As tds is dependent on customer numbers, a reduction in customer numbers as a result of lower growth numbers feeds through to lower tds and hence lower revenues. Ofwat has developed a revenue adjustment factor, to apply where outturn sludge volumes differ sufficiently from forecast volumes. The volumes involved in the App26 adjustments do not trigger this adjustment.

From Table 4, the revenue downside for RORE for Bioresources is 0.3%. As there is no expected upside on customer numbers, there is no foreseen upside for Bioresources revenue.

From Table 4, the wholesale impact of the Bioresources downside on Appointee Revenue is 0.01%. Retail revenue is computed on a cost to serve basis. As such, it does flex with customer numbers. Consequently there is a downside impact from lower customer numbers which leads to the 0.03% RORE impact shown in Table 4.

**Wholesale totex impact**

At the appointee level, the aggregate upside impact of wholesale totex costs is 2.3% and the aggregate downside is 1.1%. Because of the magnitude of the uncertainty mechanisms for wholesale totex, and because the uncertainty mechanism mitigates the totex impact and does not enhance it, it transpires that the totex downside, including the uncertainty mechanism, shows a positive impact of 0.1% at the appointee level.

The detailed upside impacts for wholesale totex by price control are set out in Table 5 below and the detailed downside impacts for wholesale totex by price control are set out in Table 6 below.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water Network + cost impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>-12.5</td>
<td>-15.3</td>
<td>-16.7</td>
<td>-16.6</td>
<td>-13.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water resources cost impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>-2.1</td>
<td>-2.5</td>
<td>-2.5</td>
<td>-2.2</td>
<td>-1.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater Network + cost impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>-12.3</td>
<td>-15.9</td>
<td>-16.2</td>
<td>-19.1</td>
<td>-17.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bioresources cost impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>-2.4</td>
<td>-2.8</td>
<td>-2.7</td>
<td>-2.5</td>
<td>-2.6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

2 App26 table line advice relating to the uncertainty mechanisms makes it clear that the sign on the uncertainty mechanism should be the opposite to the sign of the totex line to which the mechanism refers.
Table 6: P90 Totex RORE impacts

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m pa</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water Network + cost impact: P90 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>12.5</td>
<td>15.3</td>
<td>16.7</td>
<td>16.6</td>
<td>13.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water resources cost impact: P90 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>2.2</td>
<td>1.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater Network + cost impact: P90 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>12.3</td>
<td>15.9</td>
<td>16.2</td>
<td>19.1</td>
<td>17.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bioresources cost impact: P90 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>2.4</td>
<td>2.8</td>
<td>2.7</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>2.6</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Retail botex impact

The P10 retail cost impact is set out in Table 7.

Table 7: P10 retail cost impact

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Customer Services</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debt Management</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doubtful debts</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.1</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>1.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meter reading</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other operating expenditure</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Local authority and Cumulo rates</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pension deficit repair costs</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total operating expenditure (excluding third party services)</td>
<td>1.8</td>
<td>1.9</td>
<td>2.0</td>
<td>2.1</td>
<td>2.1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

As set out in Table 1, the P10 retail costs benefit from lower doubtful debt and debt management costs.

The P90 retail cost impact is set out in Table 8.

Table 8: P90 retail cost impact

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Customer Services</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.4</td>
<td>0.6</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Debt Management</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>-0.8</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
<td>-0.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doubtful debts</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meter reading</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Other operating expenditure</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Local authority and Cumulo rates</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pension deficit repair costs</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total operating expenditure (excluding third party services)</td>
<td>-1.5</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
<td>-1.0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

As set out in Table 8, the P90 retail costs suffer from higher doubtful debt and debt management costs. This increase is attenuated by lower customer service and meter reading costs as a result of lower customer additions in the P90 scenario.

As can be seen in Table 4, the RORE impact at the appointee level of retail costs is very small for both the P10 and P90 assumptions.

ODI Impact

The impact of the ODIs on the down-side is informed by the weather conditions in the most difficult year for Anglian over the last decade – that was 2012-13. We have used this extreme year to observe the covariance between performance commitments, and apply this to the down-side scenario. On
the upside, we have considered a scenario in which our out-performance is most marked on the water side of the business with outperformance against our WRMP assumptions. Whilst we also incorporate wastewater outperformance, this is not as marked as the level of water out-performance. This is on the basis that both the WRMP and WINEP are significantly larger than they have been in the past, and strong outperformance of both is unlikely.

We have not included potential outperformance for our two vulnerability performance commitments within the ODI impact. Any outperformance for these performance commitments will be ring-fenced and re-invested.

The impact of these assumptions is set out in the following tables.

Table 9 sets out how each individual ODI is categorised for the purposes of the five price controls.

Tables 10 and 11 set out the detailed assumptions for each ODI based upon the upside and downside scenarios. The tables present the upside and downside for this macro scenario and cross refer to the upside and downside for each performance commitment in isolation. The upside and downside for each performance commitment in isolation are shown in the commentary for table App1.

Tables 12 and 13 set out the financial impacts of the individual ODIs.

Tables 14 and 15 summarise the results by price control. These equate to a RORE impact of +0.7% on the upside and -1.5% on the downside.

Table 9: ODI impact by price control

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Performance Commitment</th>
<th>WR</th>
<th>WN+</th>
<th>WWN+</th>
<th>Bio</th>
<th>Res</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Customer Measure of Experience (C-Mex)</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Developer Measure of Experience (D-Mex)</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>56%</td>
<td>44%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (CRI)</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Supply interruptions</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leakage (Three year average)</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per Capita Consumption</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Internal Sewer Flooding</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of pollution incidents (cat 1-3)</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Resilience (Risk of severe restrictions in drought)</td>
<td>50%</td>
<td>50%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater Resilience</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 1: mains bursts per 1,000km</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 2: unplanned outage</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 3: sewer collapses per 1,000km</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 4: Treatment Works Compliance</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>39%</td>
<td>61%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percentage of population supplied by single supply system</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Properties at risk of persistent low pressure</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of properties flooded externally</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reactive mains bursts</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>% of bathing waters attaining excellent status</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction Incentive Mechanism</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - judgement by ind panel against our strategy</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gap sites and Voids</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Operational carbon (% reduction from 2015 baseline)</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Measure</td>
<td>WR</td>
<td>WN+</td>
<td>WWN+</td>
<td>Bio</td>
<td>Res</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------------------------------------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----</td>
<td>-----</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Embodied carbon (% reduction from 2010 baseline)</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (1) - WTWs</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (2) Supply Points</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (3) - Service Reservoirs</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (4) - Water Supply Zones</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retailer satisfaction</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>51%</td>
<td>49%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Measure on natural capital</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>25%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Measure on social capital</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>20%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINEP</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>85%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Quality Complaints</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - #customers on Priority Services Register</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Event Risk Index</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>100%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
<td>0%</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 10: Upside (P10) ODI assumptions

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Financial Type</th>
<th>Type</th>
<th>Max Penalty £m</th>
<th>Max Reward £m</th>
<th>Macro P10</th>
<th>P10 in isolation</th>
<th>Macro P10 Value</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water supply interruptions</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>12.51</td>
<td>12.51</td>
<td>ased on AMP7, P10 isolation</td>
<td>3.00</td>
<td>3.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leakage (Three year average)</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>56.37</td>
<td>56.37</td>
<td>Strong outperformance, based on WRMP, P10 in isolation</td>
<td>146.23</td>
<td>146.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per Capita Consumption</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>Outperformance based on WRMP high scenario, same as P10 in isolation</td>
<td>129.16</td>
<td>129.16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Internal Sewer Flooding</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>18.07</td>
<td>18.07</td>
<td>50% outperformance from P10 in isolation</td>
<td>1.04</td>
<td>1.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of pollution incidents (cat 1-3)</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>22.23</td>
<td>22.23</td>
<td>50% outperformance from P10 in isolation</td>
<td>17.00</td>
<td>18.90</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 2: unplanned outage</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>19.07</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 3: sewer collapses per 1,000km</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>26.00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 4: Treatment Works Compliance</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>24.27</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percentage of population supplied by single supply system</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>ased on P10 in isolation, outperform WRMP</td>
<td>9.40</td>
<td>9.40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Properties at risk of persistent low pressure</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>20.80</td>
<td>4.73</td>
<td>Based on P10 in isolation</td>
<td>85.00</td>
<td>85.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of properties flooded externally</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>2774</td>
<td>27.74</td>
<td>Outperformance similar to strong performance in 2017-18. Starting at 2993 in 2020/21 improving by 50 incidents per year to 2751 by 2024/25</td>
<td>2339.00</td>
<td>2793.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Financial</td>
<td>Type</td>
<td>Max Penalty £m</td>
<td>Max Reward £m</td>
<td>Macro P90 comments</td>
<td>P90 in isolation</td>
<td>Macro P90 Value</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>----------------</td>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>---------------------</td>
<td>------------------</td>
<td>-----------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reactive mains bursts</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>26.00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>41.00</td>
<td>39.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>% of bathing waters attaining excellent status</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>18.07</td>
<td>18.07 50% outperformance from P10 in isolation</td>
<td></td>
<td>47.00</td>
<td>47.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction Incentive Mechanism</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>13.90 P10 in isolation</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - judgement by independent panel against our strategy</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out performance</td>
<td>7.25</td>
<td>P10 in isolation</td>
<td></td>
<td>87.00</td>
<td>87.00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (1) - WTWs</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (3) - Service Reservoirs</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (4) - Water Supply Zones</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retailer satisfaction - Based on retailer satisfaction metric that can be benchmarked against the UKCSI score used in CMex</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>5.00 P10 in isolation</td>
<td></td>
<td>2103.00</td>
<td>1982.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINEP</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out performance</td>
<td>12.51</td>
<td>Delivery of 50% of outperformance, due to WRMP priority</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Quality Complaints</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td>7.80 Significant improvements made in recent years but proactive approach needed to maintain performance. P10 same as isolation</td>
<td></td>
<td>0.89</td>
<td>0.89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - customers on Priority Services Register (PSR)</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out performance</td>
<td>7.25</td>
<td>P10 in isolation</td>
<td></td>
<td>509.333</td>
<td>509.333</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Table 11: Downside (P90) ODI Assumptions**
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Financial</th>
<th>Type</th>
<th>Max Penalty £m</th>
<th>Max Reward £m</th>
<th>Macro P90 comments</th>
<th>Macro P90 value</th>
<th>P90 in isolation</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 2: unplanned outage</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>19.07</td>
<td></td>
<td>2.06% based on industry average + 1 STDEV. Best info available. Same as P90 in isolation</td>
<td>12.06</td>
<td>12.06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 3: sewer collapses per 1,000km</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>26.00</td>
<td></td>
<td>Based on AMP6 UCL. Same as P90 in isolation</td>
<td>9.1</td>
<td>9.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 4: Treatment Works Compliance</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>24.27</td>
<td></td>
<td>Based on expert judgement of significant under-performance in industry. Same as P90 in isolation</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percentage of population supplied by single supply system</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>Based on maintaining end of AMP6 performance. Same as P90 in isolation.</td>
<td>24.70</td>
<td>24.70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Properties at risk of persistent low pressure</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>20.80</td>
<td>4.73</td>
<td>Based on end of AMP5 (better than 2012-13). Same as P90 in isolation.</td>
<td>505</td>
<td>505</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of properties flooded externally</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>27.74</td>
<td>27.74</td>
<td>Based on 2012-13 performance. Same as P90 in isolation.</td>
<td>5351</td>
<td>5351</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reactive mains bursts</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>26.00</td>
<td></td>
<td>Based on 2012-13 performance, no penalty (as within dead-band)</td>
<td>3593</td>
<td>5268</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>% of bathing waters attaining excellent status</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; Under performance</td>
<td>18.07</td>
<td>18.07</td>
<td>Based on 2013-14 (no data for earlier). Same as P90 in isolation.</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction Incentive Mechanism</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; Under performance</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>13.90</td>
<td>acro P90 based on O penalty, as per 2012-13 performance</td>
<td>87</td>
<td>Max penalty</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - judgement by independent panel against our strategy</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out performance</td>
<td>7.25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (1) - WTWs</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td></td>
<td>Limited historic data set. Based on p90 in isolation</td>
<td>2.47</td>
<td>2.47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (3) - Service Reservoirs</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td></td>
<td>Limited historic data set. Based on p90 in isolation</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (4) - Water Supply Zones</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td></td>
<td>Limited historic data set. Based on p90 in isolation</td>
<td>3.69</td>
<td>3.69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Retailer satisfaction - Based on retailer satisfaction metric that can be bench-marked against the UKCSI scored used in CMeX</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>5.00</td>
<td>No historic data. Based on p90 in isolation</td>
<td>59.7</td>
<td>59.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINEP</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out performance</td>
<td>12.51</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Quality Complaints</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out &amp; under performance</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td>7.80</td>
<td>Significant improvements made in recent years but proactive approach needed to maintain performance. P90 same as isolation</td>
<td>1.86</td>
<td>1.86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - number of customers on Priority Services Register (PSR)</td>
<td>Y</td>
<td>Out performance</td>
<td>7.25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Table 12: ODI upside (P10) impact

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Em</th>
<th>Maximum reward</th>
<th>Upside (P10) scenario</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Customer Measure of Experience (C-Mex)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Developer Measure of Experience (D-Mex)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (CRI)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water supply interruptions</td>
<td>2.5</td>
<td>2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leakage (Three year average)</td>
<td>4.5</td>
<td>6.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per Capita Consumption</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Internal Sewer Flooding</td>
<td>3.6</td>
<td>3.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of pollution incidents (cat 1-3)</td>
<td>4.4</td>
<td>4.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Resilience (Risk of severe restrictions in drought)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater Resilience</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 1: mains bursts per 1,000km</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 2: unplanned outage</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 3: sewer collapses per 1,000km</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 4: Treatment Works Compliance</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percentage of population supplied by single supply system</td>
<td>2.8</td>
<td>2.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Properties at risk of persistent low pressure</td>
<td>1.0</td>
<td>1.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of properties flooded externally</td>
<td>5.5</td>
<td>5.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reactive mains bursts</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>% of bathing waters attaining excellent status</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction Incentive Mechanism</td>
<td>2.8</td>
<td>2.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - judgement by independent panel against our strategy</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>1.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gap sites and voids</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Operational carbon (% reduction from 2015 baseline)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Embodied carbon (% reduction from 2010 baseline)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (1) - WTWs</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (2) - Supply Points*</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (3) - Service Reservoirs</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (4) - Water Supply Zones</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### Upside (P10) scenario

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>Maximum reward</th>
<th>Upside (P10) scenario</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Retailer satisfaction</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Based on retailer satisfaction metric that can be benchmarked against the UKCSI score used in CMex</td>
<td>0.0 1.7 1.7 1.7 1.7 0.0</td>
<td>0.7 0.6 0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Measure on natural capital</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Measure on social capital</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WINEP</td>
<td>3.1 3.1 3.1 3.1 0.0 1.6</td>
<td>1.6 1.6 1.6 1.6 1.6 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Quality Complaints</td>
<td>1.6 1.6 1.6 1.6 0.4 0.4</td>
<td>0.4 0.4 0.4 0.4 0.4 0.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - number of customers on Priority Services Register (PSR)</td>
<td>1.45 1.45 1.45 1.45 1.45 0</td>
<td>0 0 0 0 0 0</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 13: ODI downside (P90) impact

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>Maximum penalty</th>
<th>Downside (p90) scenario</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Customer Measure of Experience (C-Mex)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Developer Measure of Experience (D-Mex)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Compliance Risk Index (CRI)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water supply interruptions</td>
<td>-2.50 -2.50 -2.50 -2.50 -2.50</td>
<td>-2.50 -2.50 -2.50 -2.50 -2.50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leakage (Three year average)</td>
<td>-11.3 -11.3 -11.3 -11.3 -11.3</td>
<td>-4.4 -4.4 -4.4 -4.4 -4.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Per Capita Consumption</td>
<td>0.0 0.0 0.0 -6.95 -6.95</td>
<td>0.0 0.0 0.0 -1.9 -2.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Internal Sewer Flooding</td>
<td>-3.6 -3.6 -3.6 -3.6 -3.6</td>
<td>-3.6 -3.6 -3.6 -3.6 -3.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of pollution incidents (cat 1-3)</td>
<td>-4.4 -4.4 -4.4 -4.4 -4.4</td>
<td>-4.4 -4.4 -4.4 -4.4 -4.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Resilience (Risk of severe restrictions in drought)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater Resilience</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 1: mains bursts per 1,000km</td>
<td>-3.81 -3.81 -3.81 -3.81 -3.81</td>
<td>-3.8 -3.8 -3.8 -3.8 -3.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 2: unplanned outage</td>
<td>-5.19 -5.19 -5.19 -5.19 -5.19</td>
<td>-5.1 -5.1 -5.1 -5.1 -5.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 3: sewer collapses per 1,000km</td>
<td>-4.9 -4.9 -4.9 -4.9</td>
<td>-4.9 -4.9 -4.9 -4.9 -4.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Common asset health measure 4: Treatment Works Compliance</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percentage of population supplied by single supply system</td>
<td>-2.8 -2.8 -2.8 -2.8 -2.8</td>
<td>-0.5 -0.5 -0.5 -0.5 -0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Properties at risk of persistent low pressure</td>
<td>-4.16 -4.16 -4.16 -4.16</td>
<td>-4.2 -4.2 -4.2 -4.2 -4.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of properties flooded externally</td>
<td>-5.5 5.5 5.5 5.5</td>
<td>5.5 5.5 5.5 5.5 5.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reactive mains bursts</td>
<td>-5.2 -5.2 -5.2 -5.2</td>
<td>0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>% of bathing waters attaining excellent status</td>
<td>0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0</td>
<td>-18.1 0.0 0.0 0.0 -18.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abstraction Incentive Mechanism</td>
<td>-2.8 -2.8 -2.8 -2.8</td>
<td>0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0 0.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vulnerability measure - judgement by independent panel against our strategy</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gap sites and voids</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
### C-Mex impact

The P10 and P90 C-Mex impacts are set out in Table 16 below in accordance with the assumptions set out in Tables 1 and 2.

#### Table 16: C-Mex RORE impacts

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>C-Mex P10</td>
<td>11.9</td>
<td>11.9</td>
<td>11.9</td>
<td>11.9</td>
<td>11.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>C-Mex P90</td>
<td>-11.5</td>
<td>-11.5</td>
<td>-11.5</td>
<td>-11.5</td>
<td>-11.5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

As can be seen from Table 4, the upside RORE impact of C-Mex at the appointee level is 0.4% and the downside is -0.4%.
**D-Mex impact**

The P10 and P90 D-Mex impacts are set out in Table 17 below in accordance with the assumptions set out in Tables 1 and 2.

Table 17: D-Mex RORE impacts

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex Water Network+ P10</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.9</td>
<td>0.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex Wastewater Network+P10</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>0.8</td>
<td>0.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex total P10</td>
<td>1.4</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.7</td>
<td>1.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex Water Network+ P90</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex Wastewater Network+P90</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.4</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-0.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>D-Mex total P90</td>
<td>-1.0</td>
<td>-1.0</td>
<td>-1.0</td>
<td>-1.0</td>
<td>-1.1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

As can be seen from Table 4, the upside RORE impact of D-Mex at the appointee level is 0.05% and the downside - 0.03%.

**Financing impact**

The P10 RoRE impact of the new debt financing assumptions set out in Table 1 and Table 3 is shown in Table 18 below.

As can be seen from Table 4, the RORE impact of the P10 and P90 new debt cost financing assumptions is one of the three largest impacts along with totex costs and ODIs. The upside at the appointee level is 0.7% and the downside -0.8%

Table 18: P10 new debt financing RORE impact

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water Network+ financing impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>2.6</td>
<td>6.5</td>
<td>17.0</td>
<td>20.0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Resources financing impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>0.2</td>
<td>0.5</td>
<td>1.2</td>
<td>1.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater Network+ financing impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>3.9</td>
<td>9.3</td>
<td>24.0</td>
<td>28.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bioresources financing impact P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>0.1</td>
<td>0.3</td>
<td>0.7</td>
<td>1.6</td>
<td>1.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total P10</td>
<td>1.3</td>
<td>7.0</td>
<td>17.0</td>
<td>43.7</td>
<td>51.7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Table 19: P90 new debt financing RORE impact

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>£m</th>
<th>2020/21</th>
<th>2021/22</th>
<th>2022/23</th>
<th>2023/24</th>
<th>2024/25</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Water Network+ financing impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-2.6</td>
<td>-6.6</td>
<td>-17.3</td>
<td>-20.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water Resources financing impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>0.0</td>
<td>-0.2</td>
<td>-0.5</td>
<td>-1.2</td>
<td>-1.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wastewater Network+ financing impact: P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>-0.7</td>
<td>-3.9</td>
<td>-9.4</td>
<td>-24.5</td>
<td>-29.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bioresources financing impact P10 (pre tax adjustment)</td>
<td>-0.1</td>
<td>-0.3</td>
<td>-0.7</td>
<td>-1.6</td>
<td>-1.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Total P10</td>
<td>-1.3</td>
<td>-7.0</td>
<td>-17.1</td>
<td>-44.6</td>
<td>-53.7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The data table and commentary for App27 were previously provided in July 2018 as part of our PR14 Reconciliation Information submission. No changes have been made to the data table or commentary since then.

Table App27 records a summary of the financial adjustments arising from the actual and forecast performance levels as calculated under the PR14 reconciliation rulebook methodology and reported in our APRs and table App5. The table includes both in-period and end-of-period adjustments with a breakdown by PR14 price control element and a breakdown by the proposed allocation to the PR19 price controls. For end-of-period ODIs, we have not accrued for any outperformance payments or underperformance penalties, as the revenue adjustments from these are not certain. We have provided our best estimates of the total revenue adjustments for AMP6 in the "total to be applied at PR19" column.

Table App27 is consistent with the information submitted in Tables App5 and App6 (except for our in-period leakage ODI, which is explained below).

In accordance with the reporting requirements for App5, we have made no forecast of outperformance payments or underperformance penalties in respect of SIM in table App27. We have reported our SIM forecast revenue adjustment in table R10 line 9.

As our Leakage performance commitment has in-period ODI adjustments we have been careful to ensure that we have only entered the amount that we expect to claim for PR19 (£5.150m, the expected outperformance payment for 2018/19) in line 1 and line 16 as the “total to be applied at PR19”. We expect to claim the adjustments for 2017/18 and 2019/20 in the in-period ODI determinations in December 2018 and December 2020 respectively.

**Lines 34 to 40**
These lines reflect the outputs of the Revenue adjustments feeder model (PR19-Revenue-adjustments-feeder-model-01h).

**Lines 41 to 47**
These lines reflect the outputs of the Revenue adjustments feeder model (PR19-Revenue-adjustments-feeder-model-01h).

**Lines 48 to 52**
These lines are zero as we have no ODIs linked to RCV.
APP28 – DEVELOPER SERVICES (WHOLESALE)

App28 reflects the work undertaken to network reinforcement relating to the role of Development Services. It also provides the contribution received for undertaken Development Services work.

In developing App28, the majority of the revenue is aligned with the housing forecast. This is especially true on those costs that have been based on a historic costs. In these occasions, we have determined the historic costs as a proportion of the number of houses connected. This has provided a cost per house equivalent and this has been used to determine future costs based on the forecast number of new houses.

We are forecasting a rise in housing in AMP7 over that forecast in AMP6. This is described in more detail below. For the majority of the lines, there is an increase or decrease in line with the forecast housing numbers.

SECTION A: ACTIVITY FORECASTS – WHOLESALE WATER SERVICE

Line 1: Household properties connected during the year

This line provides detail on the outturn and forecasting of new water household connections within the Anglian Water region. The data has been provided either through:

- Outturn - recorded connection numbers in Year 1 to 3 of AMP6.
- Forecast - as provided by the Local Planning Authorities in line with the requirements set out in the Water Resource Management Plan (WRMP). This data indicates a large increase in new housing in our region.

We are anticipating a significant increase in the housing connection numbers in AMP7. This data is provided via the Local Planning Authorities and follows the trend to significantly increase the number of new housing built in the UK. This greatly impacts Anglian Water as we are in the region with the most significant amount of growth.

In previous Price Review documents, the Local Planning Authority data was provided as an aim rather than an expectation. However, we are expecting that the Local Planning Authority data is more aligned with the expected housing numbers in AMP7. In making this decision, we have considered the following:

1. Proof that Local Plans are in place with 5-year definable build programme - Evidence shows an increasing number of adopted plans. This is backed up by the recent Governmental intervention in failing Local Planning Authorities.
2. Proof that Planning Applications are being successful and not delayed - Evidence shows more planning applications are being approved with a significant increase in houses with valid planning since AMP4 and AMP5. This is backed up by the Government’s National Planning Policy Framework working in presumption of sustainable growth and an increase in successful appeals to the Secretary of State following the rejection of planning permission at a local level.
3. Proof that developers are not delaying starting sites with valid planning - The evidence shows that most sites are delayed due to financial constraints. The Government has therefore put in place their Housing Infrastructure Bill with £2.3 billion in funding to unlock sites that are mothballed or facing severe delays owing to the high costs to provide initial infrastructure, likes roads and utilities. 24 major schemes in the Anglian region have been so far successful in the first round of bidding.
4. Proof that house build rates are deliverable - Recent Government research and investment has been to create an industry which is capable of meeting the Government demands for 300,000 new houses per year, which is 40% more than current history. There are two main areas by which house growth can be realised. Firstly, through more land being set aside for housing. However, this will take time and more likely to impact AMP8 than AMP7. The second option is for houses to be built faster on the sites already identified in the local plans. It is this area that will impact AMP7 and is also the area that the Government appears to be aligned with. For instance, the government’s drive to increase the number of SMEs working on large sites alongside
the large national house builders. This is also reflected in the draft National Planning Policy Framework that requires the Local Planning Authority to cater for small and large sites to ensure that the SMEs are able to compete in the same market as their larger competitors.

We are therefore planning to meet government aims. This means a large increase in forecast house numbers to be connected to our network compared to the past two AMP periods.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>New connections</td>
<td>20,062</td>
<td>20,322</td>
<td>20,799</td>
<td>19,667</td>
<td>23,379</td>
<td>32,609</td>
<td>36,442</td>
<td>38,182</td>
<td>38,015</td>
<td>35,005</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**Line 2: Non-household properties connected during the year**

This line provides detail on the outturn and forecasting of new water non-household connections within the Anglian Water region.

The data has been provided either through:

- **Outturn** - recorded connection numbers
- **Forecast** - as provided by the Local Planning Authorities in line with the requirements set out in the WRMP.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>New connections</td>
<td>662</td>
<td>921</td>
<td>780</td>
<td>668</td>
<td>694</td>
<td>706</td>
<td>720</td>
<td>730</td>
<td>698</td>
<td>703</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SECTION B: INFRASTRUCTURE NETWORK REINFORCEMENT EXPENDITURE FORECASTS - WHOLESALE WATER SERVICE**

**Line 3: Distribution and trunk mains**

Local Planning Authorities have provided Anglian Water with their planned growth sites. Using this data (both polygon and spot data), we have undertaken both 2D and 3D modelling. This has provided us with the data to determine those growth sites and zones that would cause the most detrimental impact to our network.

Modelling software was used to determine the network reinforcement necessary to enable the growth without impacting on the services provided to existing or new customers.

This line provides the data on the distribution and trunk mains required to reinforce the network. This expenditure is upstream of the connection point of proposed detrimental growth points. This data was provided solely through network hydraulic modelling.

**Line 4: Pumping and storage networks**

Through hydraulic modelling, we were able to determine which growth zones would require additional pumping to achieve the required pressure in the network. A hierarchy was set out that would look at network rejoining prior to considering the need for additional pumping. In AMP6, the costs in this line is provided as part of line 3. In AMP7, we have determine the costs separately.

We are not considering the need for new storage to meet the needs for Developer Driven Growth schemes.

**Line 5: Other assets**

We are not expecting any other expenditure.

**Line 6: Total infrastructure network reinforcement expenditure for new water connections**

This is the sum of lines 3, 4 and 5.
**SECTION C: GRANTS AND CONTRIBUTIONS RECEIVED - WHOLESALE WATER SERVICE**

This section has been assessed in line with the requirements under RAG 4.07.

**Line 7: Connection charges (s45)**

The contribution from developers for new water connection (communication) is directly attributable to the cost of providing that service. This charge is as defined in RAG 4.07.

The actual charge to the developer is based on the type of connection requested and can vary from premise-type and the size of water main. The charges are provided annually in our Developer Services Charges booklet.

In calculating this element, we have used AMP6 (years 1 to 3) to provide a proportional connection cost per connected house. This cost per house value has been used to forecast costs.

We are forecasting an increase in new houses in AMP7 and as a result the number of new connections will also increase. Contributions are received from developers when they connect to the water main.

**Line 8: Infrastructure charges (s146)**

These charges are made to every premise that connects to our infrastructure. The charges are set out in our charges booklet that is published annually. The charging regime changed in April 2018 as a result of the Water Act 2014 changing how contributions are made by third parties towards infrastructure. Since April 2018, the charges reflect two elements:

1. **Fixed Zonal Charge.** This reflects a single charge and represents the old Infrastructure charge pre-April 2018. It is chargeable should the premise connect or benefit from an existing water network.
2. **Variable Zonal Charge.** This reflects the contribution towards network reinforcement upstream of a development connection point. In calculating this element, we have used a proportional contribution based on the total cost for network reinforcement.

For example, in AMP6 actual expenditure to date is £4,489,652 and actual contributions are £983,998. This represents a 22% contribution towards expenditure. In forecasting years 4 and 5 contribution cost per house, we use the same 22% developer contribution. At the time, we assume that 46,000 houses would contribute 22% of the forecast expenditure of £19 million. This would see an average of £101 per house.

Using a fixed Zonal Charge makes the contribution directly relating to the number of new houses. Should we see an increase in the annual build rate on a single development site (as advocated by Sir Oliver Letwin in his recent Independent review to tackle barriers to building), then there is likelihood that we would forecast more Zonal Charge revenue than forecast expenditure. Should this be forecast to occur, then we would reduce our Zonal Charge accordingly.

We are forecasting an increase in new houses in AMP7 and as a result the number of requests to connect to our infrastructure will also increase. Charges are received from developers when they connect to our infrastructure.

**Line 9: Requisitioned mains (s43, s55 & s56)**

This represents the contribution received from third parties for providing a requisitioned main on a single site and is therefore “Site-Specific Work”. In this case, site-specific means “work on, or the provision of, water structures or facilities located on a Development as well as work to provide and connect a requested water main on, or in the immediate vicinity of the Development”.

Water main requisition charges are calculated by applying a contribution percentage to figures that are based on the approximate cost of carrying out the site-specific work required to satisfy the requisition. For any given scheme, the contribution per development is calculated based on

\[
\text{Contribution} = \text{contribution percentage (12\%)} \times \text{cost of Site-Specific Work}. 
\]
The 12% contribution level is based on historic requisition expenditure and contributions. In this case, the 12% contributions is equivalent to the actual expenditure versus actual contribution for 500 individual schemes. We are forecasting an increase in new houses in AMP7 and as a result the number of requisitioned mains will also increase. Contributions are received from developers when they requisition a main.

**Line 10: Other contributions (price control)**

We receive no “other contributions (price control)”. We have based this on the definition provided in RAG 4.07.

**Line 11: Diversions (s185)**

On some occasions we are required to divert an existing water asset to accommodate the needs of a third party. The third party contributes towards the cost of moving the assets. Any diversion expenditure is at net value from contributions.

**Line 12: Other contributions (non-price control)**

We receive no "other contributions (non-price control)". We have based this on the definition provided in RAG 4.07.

**Line 13: Total grants and contributions - wholesale water service**

This is the sum of Lines 8 to 12.

**SECTION D: INFRASTRUCTURE CHARGES / ADOPTED ASSETS**

**Line 14: Total value of income offset allowances included within a company’s redefined water infrastructure charge**

This represents the amount of offset allowances made towards the new pricing regime and against App28, line 8 and offset from the developer contribution towards capital growth schemes. The total offset allowance has been calculated as 78% of the cost for network reinforcement. This value is the total expenditure minus the Developer Contribution of 22%.

**Line 15: Total value of any discounts included within a company’s redefined water infrastructure charge**

We offer a discount to those developers whose houses are able to meet a water consumption standard of less than 100 litres per head per day (or equivalent) of potable water. To date, we have limited requests to consider housing against this lower standard. We have therefore been conservative on the number of houses that successfully have their Fixed Water Zonal Charge waived. We have assumed:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Waived Fixed Zonal Charge</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2018/19</td>
<td>150 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2019/20</td>
<td>200 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2020/21</td>
<td>250 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2021/22</td>
<td>300 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2022/23</td>
<td>350 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2023/24</td>
<td>400 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2024/25</td>
<td>450 houses</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Line 16: Total value of any adopted water assets
We predict that we will not be adopting any Water Assets at nil value.

SECTION E: ACTIVITY FORECASTS - WHOLESALE WASTEWATER SERVICE

Line 17: Household properties connected during the year
This line provides detail on the outturn and forecasting of new wastewater household connections within the Anglian Water region. The data has been provided either through:

• Outturn - recorded connection numbers in years 1 to 3 of AMP6.
• Forecast - as provided by the Local Planning Authorities in line with the requirements set out in the WRMP. This data indicates a large increase in new housing in our region.

We are anticipating a significant increase in the housing connection numbers in AMP7. This data is provided via the Local Planning Authorities and follows the trend to significantly increase the number of new housing built in the UK. This greatly impacts Anglian Water as we are in the region with the most significant amount of growth.

In previous Price Review documents, the Local Planning Authority data was provided as an aim rather than an expectation. However, we are expecting that the Local Planning Authority data is more aligned with the expected housing numbers in AMP7. In making this decision, we have considered the following:

1. **Proof that Local Plans are in place with 5-year definable build programme** - Evidence shows an increasing number of adopted plans. This is backed up by the recent Governmental intervention in failing Local Planning Authorities.

2. **Proof that Planning Applications are being successful and not delayed** - Evidence shows more planning applications are being approved with a significant increase in houses with valid planning since AMP4 and AMP5. This is backed up by the Government’s National Planning Policy Framework working in presumption of sustainable growth and an increase in successful appeals to the Secretary of State following the rejection of planning permission at a local level.

3. **Proof that developers are not delaying starting sites with valid planning** - The evidence shows that most sites are delayed due to financial constraints. The Government has therefore put in place their Housing Infrastructure Bill with £2.3 billion in funding to unlock sites that are mothballed or facing severe delays owing to the high costs to provide initial infrastructure, likes roads and utilities. 24 major schemes in the Anglian region have been so far successful in the first round of bidding.

4. **Proof that house build rates are deliverable** - Recent Government research and investment has been to create an industry which is capable of meeting the Government demands for 300,000 new houses per year, which is 40% more than current history. There are two main areas by which house growth can be realised. Firstly, through more land being set aside for housing. However, this will take time and more likely to impact AMP8 than AMP7. The second option is for houses to be built faster on the sites already identified in the local plans. It is this area that will impact AMP7 and is also the area that the Government appears to be aligned with. For instance, the Government’s drive to increase the number of SMEs working on large sites alongside the large national house builders. This is also reflected in the draft National Planning Policy Framework that requires the Local Planning Authority to cater for small and large sites to ensure that the SMEs are able to compete in the same market as their larger competitors.

We are therefore planning to meet government aims. This means a large increase in the forecast houses numbers to be connected to our network compared to the past two AMP periods.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>New</td>
<td>22,325</td>
<td>24,546</td>
<td>26,712</td>
<td>28,087</td>
<td>27,921</td>
<td>38,258</td>
<td>42,180</td>
<td>43,285</td>
<td>42,955</td>
<td>40,454</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>connections</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Water</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

App28 - Developer Services (Wholesale)  Anglian Water Appointee Tables Commentary  115
Line 18: Business properties connected during the year

This line provides detail on the outturn and forecasting of new wastewater non-household connections within the Anglian Water region.

The data has been provided either through:

- **Outturn** - recorded connection numbers
- **Forecast** - as provided by the Local Planning Authorities in line with the requirements set out in the Water Resource Management Plan.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>New connections</td>
<td>1,037</td>
<td>973</td>
<td>831</td>
<td>952</td>
<td>948</td>
<td>936</td>
<td>946</td>
<td>931</td>
<td>924</td>
<td>939</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SECTION F: INFRASTRUCTURE NETWORK REINFORCEMENT EXPENDITURE FORECASTS – WHOLESALE WASTEWATER SERVICE**

In forecasting the expenditure in AMP7, we have used a three stage risk assessment process to assess catchment capacity deficit. All of our sewer catchments are taken through a high-level capacity deficit risk assessment, using an InfoNet tool that assimilates data from our sewerage network database and Geographic Information System (GIS) based growth data. This high-level process provides an initial assessment of the sewer upsizing requirements.

Those at high risk are promoted to a manual intervention process, where the Infonet tool is rerun using GIS growth data with higher confidence. Those at high risk after this are promoted to a full assessment.

This assessment uses hydraulic models to understand the capacity of our sewerage catchments and assess solution options. These includes areas contributing runoff to the sewerage system, pipes, their condition and ancillary structures (pumping stations, tanks overflows etc). The models estimate foul flows, surface runoff and infiltration entering the sewerage system under various hydrological conditions, and route the flows through the sewerage catchment.

Finally, the costs have been calculated using C55, which is our Investment Decisions Optimisation tool and optimising all expenditure schemes through the AMP period. For this table, C55 provides a quantifiable cost per year and has balanced the individual investments (line 19 to line 22) against the overall cost (line 23). For instance, line 19 shows a higher end AMP expenditure compared to line 20 which has a higher cost in mid-AMP7.

**Line 19: Foul and combined systems**

The hydraulic model has identified those catchments where growth would cause a significant issue with our ability to provide a service to either our existing or future customers.

The length of the new foul systems have been determined based on the level of detriment in our network. New and reinforced sewer lengths have then been tested using modelling software to ensure that they provide a solution to mitigate against the predicted detriment.

**Line 20: Surface water only systems**

Application of Sustainable Drainage Systems (SuDS) Studio within the model provides an assessment of opportunities for surface water management.

The work in this line represents a step change in our plans for AMP7 over AMP6. It aligns with the need to remove surface water from foul networks rather than simply enlarging foul networks (as has been done historically). It will reduce the risk to customers of sewage flooding and will help resolve the growth need. This approach aligns to the upcoming Sewers for Adoption (version 8), which identifies the need to use Sustainable Urban Drainage (SUDS) to manage growth.
**Line 21: Pumping and storage facilities**

The hydraulic modelling allows us to determine those developments and catchments where pumping and related storage facilities would be necessary.

The change in forecast data over AMP7 is related to two aspects of our process:

1. The ability to understand where growth is and when it is likely to start.
2. New modelling tools which allow us to produce more accurate forecasts of where growth schemes will require a pumping station and when they are likely to be required. We are able to use C55 (our investment management system that optimises capital schemes and expenditure) to optimise the needs.

**Line 22: Other assets**

This line provides the costs to undertake detailed hydraulic modelling of strategic growth catchments in AMP7. This data will inform the necessary schemes needed for AMP8.

**Line 23: Total infrastructure network reinforcement expenditure for new wastewater connections.**

This line provides a summary of Lines 19, 20, 21 and 22.

**SECTION G: GRANTS AND CONTRIBUTIONS RECEIVED - WHOLESALE WASTEWATER SERVICE**

This table has been assessed following the requirements within RAG 2.07.

Developer contributions are based on the number of houses that are connected and this is mostly reflected in the Zonal Charging process that came into force on April 2018. This sets out a set contribution from Developers for every house connecting into our network. The Zonal Charge contribution is regardless of whether that development site needs network reinforcement. As a consequence, the total AMP7 contribution is reflective of the housing numbers per year in AMP7 rather than the timings of when specific Network Reinforcement schemes are undertaken in AMP7.

**Line 24: Infrastructure charges receipts (s146)**

These charges are made to every premise that connects to our wastewater infrastructure. The charges are set out in our charges booklet that is published annually. From April 2018, the charge reflects two elements:

**Fixed Zonal Charge:** This reflects a single charge and represents the old "Infrastructure charge" pre-April 2018. The fixed charge is chargeable should a new premise connect or benefit from an existing wastewater network.

**Variable Zonal Charge:** This reflects the contribution towards Network Reinforcement downstream of a development connection point. In calculating this element, we have used a proportional contribution based on the total cost for Network Reinforcement.

For any given year, the Variable Zonal Charge is calculated based on: Contribution = contribution percentage (21%) \( \times \) Annual Expenditure on Network Reinforcement.

This line is relating to the number of houses per year. As a consequence, the contribution follows the pattern of housing numbers. We are therefore anticipating an increase in Infrastructure Charges in AMP7 compared to AMP6.

For example in AMP6:

Actual expenditure to date is £29,407,330 and actual contribution is £6,088,412. This represents a 21% contribution towards expenditure.

In forecasting years 4 and 5 contribution cost per house, we use the same 21% developer contribution. At the time, we assumed that 50,000 houses would contribute 21% of the forecast expenditure of £24 million. This would see an average of £101.00 per house.
We are forecasting an increase in new houses in AMP7 and as a result the number of infrastructure charges receipts will also increase. Infrastructure charges are received from developers when they connect to our wastewater infrastructure.

**Line 25: Requisitioned sewers (s100)**

This line is for new public sewers that have been provided following a s98 requisition. The charging regime has changed since April 2018 due to Water Act 2014 amended how contributions are made by third parties towards infrastructure. Any costs under the previous contribution regime are now shown in line 24 under the variable charge element.

As a result, we are not forecasting any new offsite requisitions between 2018/19 and 2024/25 and do not expect any sewers will be requisitioned. We anticipate that all network reinforcement schemes, downstream of a developers connection point, will be undertaken through the zonal charge.

We expect that all sewer conveyance schemes upstream of a connection point will be undertaken under s104 Water Industry Act or s30 Anglian Water Authority Act.

**Line 26: Other contributions (price control)**

This line includes the fees from developers for enabling new sewerage connections. The fee covers the cost for providing that service. This is as discussed in the Final Methodology Queries and Answers under Reference number 59, published by Ofwat.

In calculating this element, we have used the average cost per property in years 1 to 3 of AMP6. This provides a cost of £106.03 (2017/18) per connected new house. An efficiency / productivity has then be provided across AMP7. The costs given in this line are the average cost for enabling new sewerage connections in any given year multiplied by the forecast number of houses in that year.

We are forecasting an increase in new houses in AMP7 and as a result the number of other contributions (price control) will also increase.

**Line 27: Diversions (s185)**

We expect that any sewerage diversion requested will be under a self-lay. We have therefore only included the fees payable for a developer undertaking a diversion.

This is in line with the Final Methodology Queries and Answers under Reference number 59, published by Ofwat.

We are forecasting an increase in new houses in AMP7 and as a result the number of diversions will also increase.

**Line 28: Other contributions (non-price control)**

This section only includes the fees for undertaken a self lay under s104 Water Industry Act. This is in line with the Final Methodology Queries and Answers under Reference number 59, published by Ofwat.

In calculating the fees, we have used historic outturn proportioned across the forecasted number of new premises connecting to our network.

We are forecasting an increase in new houses in AMP7 and as a result the number of other contributions (non-price control) will also increase.

**Line 29: Total grants and contributions - wholesale wastewater service**

This is taken as the sum of the total grants and contributions and provided inline with our annual performance reporting.
SECTION H: INFRASTRUCTURE CHARGES / ADOPTED ASSETS

Line 30: Total value of income offset allowances included within a company’s redefined wastewater infrastructure charge.

This represents the amount of offset allowances made towards the new pricing regime and against Line 18 and 21 in App28.

The total offset allowance has been calculated as Offset Allowance = 79% of the cost for Network Reinforcement.

This line is relating to the Total Wastewater Expenditure. This value therefore follow the trend in Wastewater Expenditure (App 28 Table F - line 19 and 21).

Line 31: Total value of any discounts included within a company’s redefined water infrastructure charge

Anglian Water offers the option to have the Fixed Zonal Charge element of the Zonal Charge cost (redefined Wastewater Infrastructure Charge) waived for Water Efficient housing. This is solely for those developments who can prove that their new household or non-household premise will be able to meet a minimum of 100 litres per head per day (or equivalent) potable water consumption. To date, we have limited requests to consider housing against this lower standard. We have therefore been conservative on the number of houses that may successfully have their Fixed Water Zonal Charge waived.

We have assumed:

**Anticipated number of waived Wastewater Fixed Zonal Charges**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Waived Fixed Zonal Charge</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>2018/19</td>
<td>150 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2019/20</td>
<td>200 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2020/21</td>
<td>250 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2021/22</td>
<td>300 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2022/23</td>
<td>350 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2023/24</td>
<td>400 houses</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2024/25</td>
<td>450 houses</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Line 32: Total value of any adopted wastewater assets

Based on historic evidence, we expect that the “site specific” infrastructure will be undertaken using s104 Water Industry Act or s30 Anglian Water Authority Act. This therefore means that all site-specific infrastructure will be acquired at nil cost.

We have used historic value of adopted assets and used a proportional averaging based on the number of historic to forecast new wastewater connections to determine the amount of new wastewater assets that will be adopted at nil cost.

SECTION I: REVENUE CORRECTION INPUTS – WHOLESALE WATER SERVICES

Line 33: Definition of Band A – wholesale water services

In completing this section, we have not broken the sites down into smaller constituent development sites and kept the expenditure and contribution as a total per house cost. This reflects the process by which Anglian Water calculate Zonal Charging based on a simplified single cost per newly connected house.
**Line 34: Number of properties connected during the year**
This is the same value as App28 line 1.

**Line 35: Number of properties to which contestable services were provided during the year**
This is the same value as App28 line 34.

**Line 36: Grants and contributions received during the year – for non-contestable works**
This is equal to App28 line 8.

**Line 37: Grants and contributions received during the year – for contestable works**
This is equal to App28 lines 7, 9 and 10.

**Line 38: Forecast contestable services expenditure**
This is the forecast expenditure each year for non-contestable water infrastructure work.

**Line 39: Infrastructure expenditure forecast**
This is the forecast expenditure each year for contestable water developer services.

**Line 40: Forecast revenue per connection – non-contestable works**
This is the forecast revenue per connection for non-contestable water infrastructure works and calculated by App28 line 36 divided by line 34.

**Line 41: Forecast revenue per connection – contestable works**
This is the forecast revenue per connection for contestable water developer services, within the company’s A banding and calculated by App28 line 37 divided by line 35.

**SECTION J: REVENUE CORRECTION INPUTS – WHOLESALE WASTEWATER SERVICES**

**Line 78: Definition of Band A - wholesale wastewater services**
In completing this section, we have not broken the sites down into smaller constituent development sites and kept the expenditure and contribution as a total per house cost. This reflects the process by which we calculate Zonal Charging based on a simplified single cost per newly connected house.

**Line 79: Number of properties connected during the year**
This is the same value as App28 line 17.

**Line 80: Number of properties to which contestable services were provided during the year**
This is the same value as App28 line 79.

**Line 81: Grants and contributions received during the year – for non-contestable works**
This is equal to App 28 Lines 24, 26, and 27.

**Line 82: Grants and contributions received during the year – for contestable works**
This is equal to App 28 line 25. This is for requisitioned sewers.
Line 83: Forecast contestable services expenditure
This is the forecast expenditure each year for non-contestable water infrastructure work.

Line 84: Infrastructure expenditure forecast
This is the forecast expenditure each year for contestable water developer services.

Line 85: Forecast revenue per connection – non-contestable works
This is the forecast revenue per connection for non-contestable water infrastructure works and calculated by App28 line 81 divided by line 79.

Line 86: Forecast revenue per connection – contestable works
This is the forecast revenue per connection for contestable water developer services, within the company’s A banding and calculated by App28 line 82 divided by line 80.
**SECTION A: BROUGHT FORWARD CAPITAL ALLOWANCE POOL - GENERAL 18%**

The opening capital allowance pools reflect the position at 31 March 2017 as per the latest submitted tax computation. From this we have deducted non-appointed capital additions and then included capital additions in the year ended 31 March 2018, and forecast to arise in the years ended 31 March 2019 and 31 March 2020 as per our latest financial forecasts. We have then deducted any capital allowances forecast to be claimed in the same three years to arrive at our opening pool balance at 1 April 2020. The opening balance has then been allocated across the four price controls in the proportion of the RCV in each price control.

We have previously commented to Ofwat that we do not believe that this is the correct way to calculate the opening pool balances. The correct way, as confirmed by Deloitte, and consistent with our previous price determinations would be to use a lower “notional” pool. This notional pool should reduce the opening balance, as calculated above, by the effect of capital allowances disclaimers made in earlier periods to utilise losses made elsewhere in the group.

This would treat the regulated company on a stand-alone basis and ignore the impact of group tax planning measures.

The method required by Ofwat will result in our customers receiving the benefit of capital allowances twice.

**SECTION B: BROUGHT FORWARD CAPITAL ALLOWANCE POOL - LONGLIFE 8%**

The opening capital allowance pools reflect the position at 31 March 2017 as per the latest submitted tax computation. From this we have deducted non-appointed capital additions and then included capital additions in the year ended 31 March 2018, and forecast to arise in the years ended 31 March 2019 and 31 March 2020 as per our latest financial forecasts. We have then deducted any capital allowances forecast to be claimed in the same three years to arrive at our opening pool balance at 1 April 2020. The opening balance has then been allocated across the four price controls in the proportion of the RCV in each price control.

**SECTION C: NEW CAPITAL EXPENDITURE**

We have carried out a tax analysis of forecast capital expenditure during AMP7. This has been performed for each price control, and we have analysed the total forecast expenditure for each year between the general pool, the longlife pool, expenditure not qualifying for capital allowances and expenditure qualifying for a tax allowance based on depreciation. Where grants and contributions are capital for tax purposes, these are treated as deductions from the longlife 8% pool. We have reflected these capital grants and contributions in the percentage allowance.

**SECTION D: DISALLOWABLE EXPENDITURE**

The opening capital allowance pools reflect the position at 31 March 2017 as per the latest submitted tax computation. From this we have deducted non-appointed capital additions and then included capital additions in the year ended 31 March 2018, and forecast to arise in the years ended 31 March 2019 and 31 March 2020 as per our latest financial forecasts. We have then deducted any capital allowances forecast to be claimed in the same three years to arrive at our opening pool balance at 1 April 2020. The opening balance has then been allocated across the four price controls in the proportion of the RCV in each price control.

We have estimated the level of disallowable expenditure each year based upon historical results and have allocated this between four price controls in line with RCV.
Lines 48 to 52: P&L expenditure relating to renewals not allowable as a deduction from taxable trading profits

We do not have any profit and loss expenditure relating to renewals not allowable as a deduction from taxable trading profits.

Lines 53 to 57: Change in general provisions

The only general provision we make is for bad debts less than one year old. We are expecting the overall level of bad debts to reduce over the AMP but we do not expect this to have a material tax effect and so a zero value is forecast.

SECTION E: ALLOWABLE EXPENDITURE

Lines 58 to 62: Allowable depreciation on capitalised revenue expenditure (infra & non-infra)

We have forecast the level of allowable depreciation on deferred revenue each year based on the level of forecast Capex and the amount of this treated as qualifying for a tax deduction based on depreciation. We have calculated individual amounts for each price control.

Lines 63 to 67: Finance lease depreciation

The requirement is to include all leases that were previously treated as operating leases but will now be finance leases under IFRS 16. We have included the forecast depreciation on the two existing pre-IFRS 16 leases and have calculated the increased depreciation that will arise under IFRS 16.

SECTION F: OTHER TAXABLE INCOME

Lines 68 to 72: Grants and contributions taxable on receipt

All grants and contributions are deferred and then taxed over the life of the assets. Grants and contributions treated as capital for tax purposes are deducted from the longlife 8% pool and those treated as Income for tax purposes are taxed as they are depreciated. No grants and contributions are taxed as they are received.

Lines 73 to 77: Amortisation on grants and contributions

We have forecast the level of taxable amortisation on grants and contributions that are Income for tax purposes. We have allocated this between the four price controls in line with RCV.

Lines 78 to 82: Other adjustments to taxable profits

The other major adjustment on our tax computation is a deduction for amortisation of intangible assets. The Ofwat model does not distinguish between tangible and intangible assets purchased in AMP7 and expects us to prepare our capital allowance analysis in Section C above on the total assets (see also our further commentary to App11, line 4). In AMP6 we have been recognising intangible assets in our regulatory and statutory accounts and at March 2017 they included a balance of intangible assets which is expected to increase by March 2020. This balance of AMP6 intangible assets will amortise over AMP7 and this amortisation will be tax deductible. We have therefore included the forecast amortisation on this March 2020 balance as it is expected to arise in each year of AMP7. We have split the total in line with RCV.
SECTION G: BROUGHT FORWARD LOSSES

Lines 83 to 87: Brought forward losses
We have no losses brought forward.

SECTION H: STATUTORY CORPORATION TAX RATE

Line 88: Statutory corporation tax rate
We have used the latest announced corporation tax rate of 17% from 1 April 2020.
**APP30 - VOID PROPERTIES**

**Line 1: Number of void properties - residential**

The table includes revised void numbers for the years ended 31 March 2016 and 2017 as compared to the figures set out in table 4A of the respective Annual Performance Report (APR). During our internal assurance process in preparing the 2017/18 APR publication it became apparent that the prior year numbers had not been shown on a basis consistent with the RAGs. As a consequence, wastewater only premises had been omitted from the figures and non-chargeable properties had been included. The revised figures for the prior year were set out in a supplementary table included in the 2017/18 APR.

The table below sets out a reconciliation from the figures as published in the APR for the first two years of AMP6 and the figures included in the data table in line 1.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Line description</th>
<th>Unmeasured</th>
<th>Measured</th>
<th>Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>For the year ended 31 March 2017</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Number of void households - published</td>
<td>18.338</td>
<td>58.849</td>
<td>77.187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exclude non-chargeable water properties</td>
<td>(0.390)</td>
<td>(1.665)</td>
<td>(2.055)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Include wastewater only properties</td>
<td>10.413</td>
<td>18.821</td>
<td>29.234</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of void households - revised</td>
<td>28.361</td>
<td>76.005</td>
<td>104.366</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>For the year ended 31 March 2016</strong></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>1 Number of void households - published</td>
<td>18.607</td>
<td>53.200</td>
<td>71.807</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exclude non-chargeable water properties</td>
<td>(0.345)</td>
<td>(1.108)</td>
<td>(1.453)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Include wastewater only properties</td>
<td>9.970</td>
<td>16.811</td>
<td>26.781</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of void households - revised</td>
<td>28.232</td>
<td>68.903</td>
<td>97.135</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The same adjustment to exclude non-chargeable properties applies to the wastewater void properties set out in table 12, “WW Properties and Population” of the 2016/17 Information request tables submitted in July 2017.
The table below sets out a reconciliation from the figures as published in the information request for the relevant years and the figures included in the data table:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Line description</th>
<th>Units 000s</th>
<th>2012/13</th>
<th>2013/14</th>
<th>2014/15</th>
<th>2015/16</th>
<th>2016/17</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1 Number of voids - published</td>
<td></td>
<td>97.039</td>
<td>98.920</td>
<td>101.113</td>
<td>101.616</td>
<td>109.210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exclude non-chargeable wastewater properties</td>
<td>(1.617)</td>
<td>(1.765)</td>
<td>(1.526)</td>
<td>(1.688)</td>
<td>(2.206)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Number of voids - revised</td>
<td>95.422</td>
<td>97.155</td>
<td>99.587</td>
<td>99.928</td>
<td>107.004</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The historic void levels include household voids directly billed by Anglian Water and those billed by other water companies on our behalf, including Cambridge Water, Affinity Water, Thames Water and Severn Trent. The forecast assumes void levels for the other water companies remain static over the AMP.

For those properties that we bill directly, the forecast factors in other expected changes, such as growth as per table WS3 and WWS3, movement from unmetered to metered, reductions evidenced on the latest void reports (June 2018), reductions due to data cleansing activities, movement from household to non-household and anticipated changes due to future void management activities.

**Line 2: Number of void properties - business**

### Source of Data

The non-household vacant premises base figure at 31 March 2018 (16,162) has been taken from a report (MDS Water and Sewerage SPIDS) produced by the Central Market Operating System (CMOS) on 21 February 2018. The number of vacant premises on this date was 11,665. The occupancy status of a property is controlled by the appointed Retailer through market transactions carried out in CMOS. We do not have access to alter this data as we are the Wholesaler.

We have carried out an analysis of our voids records and as of February 2018 there were 4,497 properties that may potentially be eligible for the non-household market. By their nature it is difficult to ascertain if these properties are in fact non-household; however, we have included this in the baseline figures for non-household. We are undertaking a programme of work to establish eligibility and vacancy for these premises. Where identified that they are eligible for the non-household market we will add these to CMOS.

### Data Analysis and Current Trends

Analysis of the vacant data available in CMOS shows that the number of vacant premises in our area has increased by circa 30% over the period April 2017 to February 2018. This trend is also consistent with the market data which is showing an overall increase in non-household vacant premises.

There are a number of factors driving this increase which includes the addition of new SPIDS to the market by us as the Wholesaler. It would also appear that an increasing number of market vacant premises are as a result of Retailers allocating a vacant status to premises switched to them under the GAP site process. It is expected that this area will be a future focus area across the market over the next two years. As a result we expect the number of additional vacant properties to decrease.

Based on the above we have assumed the number of vacant properties will increase by 1% each year until March 2020.
Future Performance and Impacts

It is anticipated that the non-household market will focus on improving this area and that a number of initiatives will be introduced to assess and reduce incorrectly categorised vacant properties across the market.

It is also anticipated that Retailers will focus on reducing their vacant properties to increase billing revenues and lower their cost base.

We are currently planning to support the reduction of vacant properties through a number of initiatives as follows:

• Further analysis of vacant premises data recorded in CMOS to identify potential occupancy issues with follow-up notification to Retailers. We have engaged a third party agency who specialise in this type of work and have a track record of identifying occupied premises. Phase one of this project has been completed with details passed to the relevant Retailers
• Continuation of regular engagement with Retailers to understand their plans and priorities for tackling vacants and how we can support them
• Undertake site visits to verify premises, confirm occupancy and investigate metered consumption.

Based on the above we have assumed that the overall number of vacants will start to decrease from April 2020 by 1% each year.
APP31 - PAST PERFORMANCE

The data table and commentary for App31 were previously provided in July 2018 as part of our PR14 Reconciliation Information submission. No changes have been made to the data table or commentary since then.

**Line 1: Stage 1 complaints received**

This is the total number of complaints received by Anglian and Hartlepool Water. Prior to 1 April 2017 these numbers included residential and business customer complaints along with our Development Services complaints. After 1 April 2017 this only includes residential and complaints made to our Development Services team and we exclude business customers because of market opening.

Through our commitment towards achieving our desired outcome of “delighted customers” we have seen a significant reduction in our complaint numbers over recent years. This has been driven by our investments in improving our customer experience, for example through improved service within our contact centres where speed of answer and first time resolution have been a priority focus for us. Alongside this we have a proactive team calling customers when, for example, their consumption and/or payments have increased. Proactive customer contact such as this has helped to reduce complaints. The numbers provided for 2017/18 are year end position.

**Line 2: Complaints escalated internally to stage 2**

This is the total number of complaints received by Anglian and Hartlepool Water. Prior to 1 April 2017 these numbers include complaints made by non household customers and complaints made to Development Services team. After 1 April 2017 this only includes residential and complaints made to our Development Services department. We continue to strive towards first time resolution and make proactive positive contact on every complaint received. Root cause analysis and preventative action is taken to ensure we continue to reduce the number of second stage complaints we receive.

The numbers provided for 2017/18 are year end position.

**Line 3: Complaints referred to CCWater**

This is the total number of complaints that have been signposted to CCwater. It is following a second stage review that we are required to signpost, therefore the numbers match the same numbers that have been reported as second stage complaints reported in line 2.

**Line 4: Investigations opened by CCWater**

This is the total number of complaints investigated by CCWater from customers of Anglian and Hartlepool Water.

Customer service is a priority and we reported zero complaints investigated by CCWater in 2017/18 and expect to match that level in 2018/19 and 2019/20.

**Line 5: Complaints investigated by Ofwat or WATRS**

This is the number of cases accepted for investigation by the Water Redress Scheme. This does not include customer contacts that have been settled prior to any investigation starting or any cases that were subsequently withdrawn.

**Line 6: Total number of major incidents**

With regard to drinking water quality events and incidents, the DWI use a categorisation system from 1 (Not Significant) through to 5 (Major). We have had no major incidents.
All but one of our events between 2015 and 2017 were categorised between 1 and 3, and none were classified as Category 5. Our single Category 4 event was associated with the planned rehabilitation of a water main supplying 17 properties using an innovative technique, which unfortunately led to the supply of discoloured water. Having learned from this event, and similar events in the industry, we have subsequently used this technique highly successfully.

We have had two category 1 pollution incidents. We provide details below.

Sheffield and Hutton WRC

Incident 6 June 2016

On 6 June 2016 we had a major incident at Shenfield and Hutton Water Recycling Centre where the inlet sewerage pumping station (pumping station 1) on site was rendered inoperable due to mechanical breakdown and electrical failure of the screw pumps caused by a fire at pumping station 1. The unforeseen event resulted in screened sewage discharging via the emergency overflow.

Cause

The root cause of the incident was that the upper bearing on screw pump 2 of pumping station 1 failed and continued to run, leading to an increase in temperature and fire. This fire set light to the cables supplying electrical components on the remaining two inlet screw pumps. This caused these pumps to fail. As a result no flows were pumped forward to the WRC.

Mechanical protection was fitted to the affected screw pumps however this was not able to protect the equipment in the face of such a catastrophic event. For the mechanical protection to operate successfully, the screw pump would need to seize or stop before being disconnected from the drive.

Impact

No customers were affected. There was an impact to the River Wid.

Actions Taken

Following the incident the following actions were undertaken:

• Emergency tankers and over pumping facilities were used to pump sewage into the WRC for normal treatment
• Permanently manned the site on a 24/7 basis during the incident response to ensure the close monitoring and supervision of the emergency response
• Reviewed Standard Job Number 135 for Screw Pumps with regard to bearing condition and further tasks to prevent failure
• Reviewed possible improved methods of protection against mechanical failure
• Further education on housekeeping and storage of flammable substances
• Improved asset care through effective lubrication or the use of ‘Sealed for Life’ bearings
• Ensured all screw pump lubrication regimes are correct to manufacturer’s recommendations
• Inspection form created for mechanical service WI’s to include spaces for comments/condition reporting
• Quality control of bearings and other key mechanical parts purchased by AW & Contractors
• Full refurbishment of screw pump no.2.

Brackley Terminal Pumping Station

Incident 24-25 May 2017

On 24 May 2017 Brackley Pumping Station terminal sewage pumping station failed to pump forward on all 3 pumps. We were alerted by a loss of flow to Brackley Water Recycling Centre on 25 May 2017. Investigations found that the pumps were not passing flow forward. This caused the pumping station to discharge through the emergency overflow.
Cause
The root cause of the incident was identified as an electrical fault on the ultrasonic level controller signal, with contributory causes being a failed backup control relay and faulty high wet well float switch / configuration.

Impact
No customers were affected. There was an impact to the ditch tributary and the River Great Ouse.

Actions taken
Following the incident the following actions were undertaken:

• On 25 May 2017 we responded to notification from Brackley Water Recycling Centre to a possible issue. We attended within 2 hours. We switched the pumps from automatic to manual and stopped the discharge
• We carried out an initial pollution impact assessment
• On 26 May 2017 we attended site to carry out investigation
• Back-up system checked and found faulty relay. As a precautionary measure 25 relays were replaced, back up tested for correct operation
• Telemetry and Maintenance Technician attended site and recommissioned all telemetry points
• An electrical fault was found with the ultrasonic level controller. This fault was rectified
• As a precautionary measure all floats (5No.) were replaced and commissioned
• The overflow float was relocated
• The screen was cleared of detritus as it was blinded by the event
• Daily site visits were put in place until investigation, root cause and any remedial actions were completed
• Serviceability visit on the Pumping Station was brought forward and completed
• As a proactive measure the WRC inlet low flow alarm was configured.

Lessons learnt: maintenance, telemetry and predictive analytics
Across the company we have embarked on an investment programme aimed at improving our monitoring and control capabilities. This includes £4m of investment running up to March 2020 allocated to the deployment of flow and pressure monitors as well as intelligent control functionality at 407 high risk sites. This is focused on sewage pumping stations.
This targeted investment will allow us to:

1. Identify changes in hydraulic performance enabling thresholds to be set which give proactive alerts to any increase in risk or change in the efficiency of operation
2. Receive high resolution transient data from rising mains to develop intelligent insights into the health, performance and risk of these assets
3. Improve the resilience of our assets to known risks such as blocked pumps caused by rags or fats and lightning strikes by automating interventions such as resetting or reversing pumps. This investment programme will provide further and improved visibility of our network operation. These additional instruments will provide valuable information to help optimise our operations, inform our condition-based maintenance programmes and allow us to react to conditions which are outside of normal operational parameters including potential pollution incidents.

As an additional level of protection, we have implemented a programme to monitor flow at our WRCs. Telemetry alarms have been added to TSFR flow meters which trigger when low / no flow outside of normal flow patterns is detected. This alarm triggers an investigation response to understand and take appropriate action. This will improve our visibility of our assets and seek to avoid incidents such as this one.
We are installing pressure monitors on a series of rising mains to collect data on pressure transients which will allow us to identify changes in performance of rising mains and, in worst case, alert us to a burst or blockage so we can respond as quickly as possible. The pressure data will also be used to monitor the efficacy of interventions and strategies such as soft start pumps and air valve alterations.

As part of a wider review, we have also begun a programme to automatically reverse pumps to keep them free from debris and ensure effective running.

We have increased our process of reviewing of all Hazop drawings and arrangements at our WRCs and sewage pumping stations to ensure our asset records are up to date. This is an on going process.

**Line 7: Number of category 1 & 2 serious pollution incidents**

There was one category 1 sewerage pollution incident in 2017 (2016: one) and eight category 2 sewerage pollution incidents (2016: eight), made up of two WRC, one CSO, one foul sewer, one pumping station, two rising mains and one surface water outfall. We are working hard at reducing the risk of serious pollutions through predictive analytics and focussed preventative maintenance.

The forecast numbers for the remainder of AMP6 (0) are based on our internal business targets. The reason for selecting these targets is to maintain a level of performance that is significantly below our performance commitment level and is consistent with our performance in 2017/18.

**Line 8: Number of category 3 pollution incidents**

The number of category 3 incidents remained steady in 2017 at 218, 214 from pre-transferred assets and four from transferred sewers (2016: 217). We believe this is down to a number of factors including:

- The increased importance of pollution prevention across the business
- “More volatile weather” with a number of high intensity storms
- Increased predictive and proactive approaches to pollution prevention and awareness campaigns.

This performance is ahead of our ODI target to have no more than 298 incidents by 2017/18. A similar year of weather resulted in a comparable ODI performance of 218 incidents, up one from 217 in 2016. We remain a 3 star (good) company in the Environmental Performance Assessment 2017, however performance improved across all three pollution metrics since 2016.

Performance is encouraging and our priorities remain the same: a continued focus on predictive analytics, which allow us to identify unusual trends in flow rates and performance of our assets to predict where we may have problems; and on proactive mitigation to quickly and efficiently resolve these problems to avoid any environmental impact.

We have continued to raise awareness and share knowledge amongst all operational teams in Water Recycling through detailed briefings, user guides and revised on-line training modules. We have launched an online solution (Pollution app) to help us to manage any discharge that has the potential to pollute. It will enable real-time information sharing during incident management and allow us to gather clear and consistent evidence about whether a discharge has an impact on the environment or not.

Our self-reporting performance increased from 66% to 72% of incidents being self-reported to the Environment Agency. The Pollution Watch campaign continues to raise public awareness about the causes of sewage pollution, the impact it has and the signs to look out for. The phone line for people to call if they spot any of these warning signs has been used to great success.

This year continued to see record-breaking penalties following prosecutions brought by the Environment Agency. The courts have made it clear that failure to bring improvements will lead to fines large enough to have a significant impact on water company finances. We had a fourth successive year without prosecution.
The forecast numbers for the remainder of AMP6 (219) are based on our internal business targets. The reason for selecting these targets is to maintain a level of performance that is significantly below our performance commitment level of 298 incidents and is consistent with our performance in 2017/18.

**Line 9: Discharge Permit Compliance**

Discharge permit compliance for Water Recycling Centres and Water Treatment Works discharges is showing an improving trend from the beginning of the AMP. In 2017 the Discharge Permit Compliance was 98.61% with eight failing Water Recycling Centres and three failing Water Treatment Works.

The improving trend in compliance performance is a result of proactive management and targeted investment on our Water Recycling Centres.

Data from samples taken on site is combined with that from telemetry and lab samples to produce regular reports that let us see how sites are performing in almost real time. Such close monitoring allows us to respond rapidly to risks at our sites. It has also improved efficiency and reduced costs. The established License To Operate system and new Advance LTO develops our operational staff with an aim to improve environmental standards and improve efficiency on sites.

**Line 10: Satisfactory sludge use / disposal**

We forecast to achieve 100% satisfactory sludge use/disposal as our Biosolids recycling activities are controlled via our Gemini 2 sludge compliance database. All intended applications are checked in terms of compliance against regulations and codes of practice by the database before haulage and application permits are issued to relevant parties. This permit based approach, in addition to having ISO 9001, ISO 14001 and BAS certification for our overall biosolids treatment, haulage and recycling operation, supports compliance with this measure.

**Lines 11 to 13: Prosecutions, enforcement undertakings and formal cautions**

We have not been prosecuted by the Environment Agency and have had a reducing number of cautions.

**Lines 14 to 15: Compliance with DWI statutory requirements**

We have completed zero enforcement actions taken under the Water Industry Act 1991 and the licence or under competition law.

In the recent publication by the Chief Inspector of the DWI of the process by which he assesses the risk of each company with regard to drinking water compliance and consumer confidence, he states that “Where there is evidence of an increasing risk, the Inspectorate will engage with the company to instigate a Transformation Programme” and he confirms that four companies are currently subject to such Transformation Programmes, of which we are not one.

Our water quality compliance figures are strong in comparison to others, and with regard to the Compliance Risk Index, show an improving trend. Event numbers are comparatively low, and we receive few recommendations or suggestions when these are assessed, ensuring that our Event Risk Index is a long way below the industry average. Our significant emphasis on learning from our own and others’ incidents (‘could it happen here?’) ensures that repeat events are rare. Our data returns are of extremely high quality, and we ensure that we comply with all regulatory requirements. Strong focus on our people, in terms of competence and more recently professional registration ensures that staffing issues are highly unusual. In direct conversations with senior figures within the DWI it is clear that we are regarded as a low risk company. Nevertheless, having sight of the process which leads to a Transformation Programme gives us further opportunities to continually challenge ourselves to ensure that the requirement to deliver safe, clean drinking water continues to be our (as it is our customers’) most fundamental priority.
Lines 16 to 17: Compliance with Ofwat regulatory requirements

We have not been asked to complete any enforcement actions by Ofwat. Our record of compliance with regulatory requirements has been driven by the following factors:

- A culture of compliance, driven by the Board and the highest levels of management
- A strong governance framework, including clear, written policies and standing governance groups
- Regular testing of governance arrangements through internal audit
- A culture which places a high value on the reputation of the business
- Allocation of resources to enable immediate access to specialised legal and economic advice
- Business-wide understanding of regulatory obligations, driven by mandatory training for all relevant employees.
APP32 - WEIGHTED AVERAGE COST OF CAPITAL FOR THE APPOINTEE

SECTION A: APPOINTEE WACC - BASED ON ASSUMED NOTIONAL STRUCTURE (NOMINAL)
This is in line with Ofwat assumptions laid out in the methodology for AMP7. For AMP8, we are assuming the same WACC as AMP7, reflecting a lower cost of embedded debt, compensated by an increase in the risk free rate (and corresponding Total Market Return, leaving Equity Risk Premium unchanged).

SECTION B: APPOINTEE WACC - BASED ON COMPANY’S ACTUAL STRUCTURE (NOMINAL)
This is in line with Ofwat assumptions laid out in the methodology with actuals for lines 21, 31, 33. Again, for AMP8, we are assuming the same WACC as AMP7, reflecting a lower cost of embedded debt, compensated by an increase in the risk free rate (and corresponding Total Market Return, leaving Equity Risk Premium unchanged).
APP33 - WHOLESALE OPERATING LEASES RECLASSIFIED UNDER IFRS16

Sections A to D: Water resources, Water network plus, Bioresources and Wastewater network plus

The leases analysed within sections A to D relate to properties and vehicles, all of which are existing operating leases with no new leases planned to be taken out between 1 April 2018 and 31 March 2020. These costs have been split between price controls based on the existing lease cost split in our business plan.

The discount rate used is 2.8% which is the applicable wholesale cost of capital on a blended 50:50 RPI / CPIH basis as prescribed by Ofwat’s information notice.

The difference used in the numbers calculated in App33 and that used in calculating the net debt in App20 primarily relate to the discount rate used, which for App20, was the current marginal borrowing rate of 2.625% as prescribed by IFRS 16 and the 2.8% defined by Ofwat. The appointee net debt also includes an element of costs allocated to the retail business which is not included in App33 as this is a wholesale table.

Section E: Dummy

We have maintained our consistency throughout this table with regards to the dummy cells even though validation rule suggests - All inputs should be positive, or if not relevant, put zero. Therefore Section E in App33 are not populated.

Section F: Summary of IFRS16 impact

Line 107: Opex value of leases reclassified under IFRS16 included in other operating expenditure

The difference between the cash cost and the operating cost value of leases is solely due to the capitalisation of certain property leases which are therefore included within the cash cost but not the operating cost.

Line 108: Opex value of existing operating leases in other operating expenditure

There are no existing operating leases that will not be reclassified under IFRS 16.

Line 110: Capex value of leases reclassified under IFRS16 included in other operating expenditure

The figure of £24.902 million for 2019/20 is the total value of the operating leases reclassified on adoption of IFRS 16 on 1 April 2019. The figure of £1.518 million for 2021/22 is the renewal of vehicle leases on expiration of previous leases held; the lease payments in relation to the renewal of the leases are not reflected in sections A to D as per Ofwat guidance. Other than the renewal of the vehicle leases in 2021/22, there are no further planned leases to be taken out during the period.

Line 111: Balance of finance leases reclassified under IFRS16 included on balance sheet

The value included in the 2018/19 column is the opening value under IFRS at 1 April 2019 as stated in the table guidance; this is therefore equal to the amount for 2019/20 in line 110. The remainder of the line is calculated as the balance carried forward less depreciation plus any additions. Depreciation is calculated on a straight line basis over the length of the lease.
Line 112: Balance of existing finance leases included on balance sheet

Existing finance leases primarily relate to operational assets such as plant and equipment and associated construction costs.